# GUIDE PRAYER,

O R,

A Free and Rational Account

GIFT, GRACE and SPIRIT

OF

# PRAYER;

With plain Directions how every Christian may attain them.

By 7. WATTS.

The Sirth Edition Corrected.

Lord, teach us to pray, Luke xi. . 1.

BELFAST:

Printed by JAMES BLOW, and are to be fold at his Shop. M,DCC,XXXVIII.

# A.A.A.A.A.A.A.A.A.A.A.A.

This practical Piece of Piety, being a great Help to Devotion, is with a religious Respect recommended to my worthy Friend, 97-376





# THE

# PREFACE:

OR

A Short Account of the Design of this TREATISE

Ly.

HE Duty of Prayer is so great and necessary a Part of Religion, that every degree of Afficance toward the Discharge of it will be always accept-The inward and spiritual Perable to pious Ninds. formance of this Worship is taught as in many excellent Difcourses, but a regular Scheme of Prayer as a Christian Exercife or a Piece of holy Skill has been much neglected. The Form, Method, and Expression, together with other Attendants of it, such as Voice and Gesture, have been so little treated of, that few Christians have any clear or distinct Knowledge of them: And yet all these have too powerful an Influence upon the Soul in its most Spiritual Excercises and they properly fall under various Directions of Nature and Scripture. Now while Institutions of Logick and Rhetorick abound that teach us to reason aright, and to seak well among Men, why should the Rules of in God be so much untaught?

Tis a Glory to our Profession that there is a great Number of Ministers in our Day and Nation, who a e happy in the Gift of Prayer, and exercise it ontinually in an honourable and useful manner Yet they have been contented to direct others to this Attainment merely by the Influence of a good Example. Thus we are taught to pray as some profess to teach French and Latin, i. e. only by Rote. Whereas those that learn by Rule, as well as by Imitation, acquire a greater Readiness of just and proper Expression in

speaking those Languages upon every Ocassion.

I am persuaded that one Reason of this Neglect has been the anary Zeal for Parties among us, which has discouraged Men-ofsober and moderate Principles from attempting much on this Subject, while the Zealots have been betrayed into two Extrems. Some a ntend earnessly for precomposed fet soms of Prayer, and will worship God no other Way. These have little need of any other Instructions but to be taught to readwell, since the Words, Matter, and Method of their Prayers are already appointed. Othe violent Men in extreme Opposition to them have indulyed the irregular Wandrings of Thought and Expression, less by a Confinement to Rules they should seem to restrain the Spirit and return to carnal Ordinances.

But if the Leaders of our Party had spent as much time in learning to pray, as they have done in reading Liturgies, and vindicating their Imposition: And if the warm Writers of the other Side together with their just Cautions against quenching the Spirit, had more cultivated this divine Skill themselves, and taught Christians regularly. how to pray, I believe the Practice of Free Prayer had been more univerally approved, and the Fire of this Controversy had never raged to the Destruction of so much Charity.

My Design in this Treatisc has been to write a Prayer-Book without Forms. And I have sought to maintain the middle way between the distant Mistakes of contending

Christians.

In descriing the Nature of the Duty of Prayer, the I have not enlarged much on each Particular, nor multiplijed Sub divisions: yet I have endeavoured with the utmost Care and Exactness to divide the Duty into all it's necessary 1

Parts, that the Memory of younger Christians might be always furnished w th some proper Matter and Method for

their Addresses to God.

THE Gift, Grace, and Spirit of Prayer, have of late Years been made the Subject of plentiful Ridicule; and while some have utterly abandon'd all Pretences to them, and turned the very Terms to fest and reproac ; it must be confest dthat other: have given too just Occassion for such Sc ndal, by explaining all these Words in so exalted a Sense as befits nothing but divine Inspiration. I have endeavour'd therefore to reduce these Terms to their more proper and rational Meaning, and explain them in such a way as the wifest and best of Men of all Persuasions, who have not been warm'd with Party-Zeal. have generally allow'd. I have had this Design in my view, that plainer bristians among the Dissenters might understand what they themselves mean when they speak of praying by a Gift, and praying by the Spirit; that they might not expose therefelves to the Ceofure of talking without a Meining, nor be charged with Enthusiasm by their conforming Neighbours.

In discoursing of the Gift or Ability to pray, I have been large and particular, both in Directions to attain it, and in describing the Mistakes and Indecencies that Persons may be in danger of committing in this Duty; being well affured that we learn to avoid what is culpable, by a plain Retresentation of Faults and Follies, much better than by a

bare Proposa of the best R. les and Directions.

But here I am prest bet ween a double Difficulty, and al-

ready seel the Pain of Displeasing some of my Readers.

If I should describe these Improprieties of Speech and Action in a mode ate degree, Scoffers would reproach a whole Party of Christians, and say, that I had copied all from the Life; while my Friends would be ready to suspect that I had

published some of the Errors of weaker Brethren.

On the other Hand, if I should represent these Faults in their utmost degree of Offensiveness, the Adversay indeed coula scarce hav. Malice enough to believe any Preacher in our Day was guilty of them, but my Friends would tell me, I had plaid at Impertinencies, by exposing such Faults as no body practifes. Now

A 3

Numhappy n bondtodie of a e pro-Vhere-

n, ac-Tion in

u been irag'd much dinto pos'd Way.

to be

lethod .

iolent irre-Conit and

b time ergies, Vriter's gainst e Skill pray, Giver-

rayerintain ending

never

tho I eltipliutmost ce [[ary

Parts,

Now when two Evils bye before me, I would chuse the least. It is better to be impertinent than a Publisher of Folly; and therefore I have set forth those Indecencies in their very worst Appearance, that they might never be practised. Upon this Account, I have been forced to borrow instances of Improper Expressions from antiquated Writers; and several of the Discriptions of Irregular Voices and Gesture, from some obscure Persons of the last Age, whose Tallent of Assurance was almost the only Qualification t at made them Speakers in publick: And this I was constrained to do, because my Observations of the Prayers I have beard could never have supplied my Design.

Besides, had I described only some tolerable Follies, perhaps weak Men might have been ready to vindicate them, because they did not see Desormity enough to be blamed. But now the Instances I have given; appear so disagreeable and ridiculous, that all men must be convinced they ought to be avoided; und younger Christians, when they learn to pray, will keep at the greatest Distance from all such Examples.

But 'tis a hard matter to attempt Reformation in any

kind without giving Offence.

I have added also one short Chapter of the Grace of Prayer, that the Work might not appear too imperfect, tho' that has been abundantly and happily pursued in many Trentises,

and is the Subject of daily Sermons.

In speaking of the Spirit of Prayer, I have try'd to obviate all Controversies that have arisen to trouble the Church, by giving what appeared to me the most natural Exposition of the chief Scriptures that refer to this Matter; and superadding a reasonable and intelligible Account of what Hand the Spirit of God may be supposed to have in assisting his Feople in this part of Worship.

At the end of these Chapters I have laid down many Rules borrow'd from Reason, Observation, and Holy Scripture, how every Christian may in some degree attain these desirable Blessings; and I have concluded the whole, with a hearty Persuasive to cover the best Cifts, and seek after the most

excellent Way of the Performance of this Duty.

Perhaps some Persons may wonder that in a Treatise that prosesses to teach the Skill of Prayer, I should not once recommend the Prayer that our Lord taught his Disciples as a

perfect

perfect Pattern for all Christians. But 'tis my Oppinion, that divine Wisdom gave it for other Purposes; and if this Treatife meet with acceptance in the World, I may hereafter venture to expose my Sentiments on the Lords-Prayer, if God shall ever give me Health toreview and finish them. with a fhort Effay or two an the Personal Ministry of Christ upon Earth, which are proper to be joined with them.

Thefe Institutions were at first composed for the Use of a private Society of younger Men who were desirous to learn to pray, and this may excuse the Stile and way of Address in in some Parts of the Discourse. It has lain silent by me several Years, and resisted many a call to appear in Publick, in hopes of being more polished before its first Appearance. But when I shall have Health and Leisure to dress all my Thoughts to the best Advantage, that God only knows, whose Hand has long confin'd me. I am convinced at last, that it is better for me to do something for God, tho' it be attended with Imperfections, than be guilty of perpetual Delays in

hopes of better pleasing my felf.

After all the Care I have taken to avoid Controverly, and express my self in such a way as might not be justly offensive to any sober Christians; yet if I should prove so unhappy as to say any thing disagreeable to the Sentiments of some of my younger Readers, I must entreat them not to throw away the whole Treatife, and deprive themselves of all the Benefit they might obtain by other Parts of it. Nor should they load the whole Book with Repreaches and Censures, lest thereby they prevent others from reaping those Advantages toward Converse with God, which the more inoffensive Pages might convey. An unwary Censure, or a rash and hasty Wordthrown upon a Discourse, or a Sermon, a Preacher, or a Writer, hath sometimes done more Disservice to Religion, than could ever be recompensed by many Recantations. Permit therefore the little Book, that has an honest Design to teach Creatures to held Correspondance with their God, permit it to do all the Service that it can, and accept this fixth Edition with a few Corrections, since I have not had the Happinessto be informed of all the Mistakes of the first.

Had I found any Treatise that had answered my Designs, I had never given my felf the Trouble of Writing this at first, nor ventured to expose it now. There are indeed seve-

bearty e most that as a

se the

f Fol-

their

Hifed.

ances

Seve-

from

Allu-

them

o, be-

could

rha ps

ecause

dridi-

be a-

pray,

in any

Pray-

that

atifes,

obvi-

wrth.

tion of

erad-

Hand

ng his

Rules

pinre.

trable

ples.

t now .

ral well-composed Forms of Devotion in the World, written by Mini ers of the Conformist and Non Conformist Persuasion; and these are of excellent Use to instruct us in the Matter and Language of Prayer, if we maintain our Holy Liberty, and do not tie our Thoughts down to the Words of Mr Henry's Method of Praver, is a judicious Collection of Scriptures, proper to the several Parts of that Duty. Mr, Murrey has composed a Volume of Addresses to God, which he calls Closet Devotions on the principal Heads of Divinity in the Expressions of Scriptures. Both these, if rightly used will afford haypy Affistants to the humble and ferious Wor hipper. Those fix Sermons of Prayer, published since this was written, are the useful Labours of some of my valuable Friends, and have many divine Thoughts in them; but they take in the whole Compass of this Subject, in all the inward as well as outward Parts of the Worship; and therefore sould not a ow sufficient room to enlarge upon that which is my great Defign.

It is not necessary to inform the World, that Bishop Willkins, in his Discourse of the Gift of Prayer, has been my chief Assistant toward the Second Chapter of this Book; nor need I tell my Reader what Writtings I have consulted of the earned and pious Dr. Owen, and others that have written for or against the Work of the Spirit in Prayer in order to gain a clearer Light, nor what Hists I have borrow'd from the Treatise of a very judicious Author, with a fanciful Title imposed upon t by an unknown Hand, and called the Generation of Seekers, wherein several practical Cases about the Aids of the Spirit are largely and well handled; the I had the Opportunity of knowing and consulting it only

fince this was in the Prefs.

Rut if there are any Advances made here beyond the Labours of great Men in the last Age, I hope the World will excuse this Attempt; and if younger Christians by perusal of these Papers shall sind themselves improved in the holy Skill of Prayer, when they get nearest to the Throne of Grace I entreat them to put in one Petition for the Author, who has languished under great Weakness these three years past, and is cut off from all publick Service If ever he be restored again, he shall rejoice in farther Labours for their Good, he shall share in the Pleasure of their Improvements, and Assist them in the Work of Praise

# GUIDE

TO

# PRAYER.

## The INTRODUCTION.



RAYER is a word of an extensive Sense in Scripture, and includes not only a Request or Petition for Mercies, but 'tis taken for the Address of a Creature on Earth to God in Heaven, about every Thing that concerns his God, his Nighbour

or himself, in this World, or the World to come. It is that Converse, which God hath allowed us to maintain with himself above, while we are here below. It is that Language, wherein a Creature holds Correspondence with his Creator: And wherein the Soul of a Saint often gets near to God, is entertained with great Delight, and, as it were, dwells with his heavenly Fa-

Fritten
Frither
in the
r Holy
Fords of
us Colt that
ldresses
incipal

Prayabours divine pass of Parts troom

Willen my k; nor l of the pritten der to d from unciful ed the Cafes odled; it only

World in the rone of uthor, years he be their ments.

ther for a fhort Scalon before he comes to Heaven. It is a glorious Privilege that our Maker hath indulged to us; and a necessary Part of that Obedience which he hath required of us, and that at all Times and Scalons, and in every Circumstance of Life; according to those Scriptures. 1 Thess. v. 17. Pray without ceasing. Phil. iv. 6. In every thing by Prayer and Supplication, with Thanksgiving, let your Requests be made known to God. Eph. vi. 18. Praying always with all Prayer and Supplication.

Prayer is a Part of Divine Worship that is required of all Men, and is to be performed either with the Voice, or only in the Heart, and is called vocal or mental Prayer. 'Tis commanded to fingle Persons in their private Retirements, in a more folemn and continued Method or Manner; and in the midft of the Bufineffes of Life, by secret and sudden liftings up of the Soul to God. It belongs also to the Communites of Men, whether they be natural, as Families, or civil, as Corporations, Parliaments, Courts or Societies for Trade and Business; and to Religious Communities, as when Persons meet on any pious Defiga they should seek their God: 'Tis requir'd of the Churches of Christians in an especial manner, for the House of God is the House of Prayer. Since therefore 'tis a Duty of fuch absolute Necessity for all Men, and of fuch universal Use, 'tis fit we should all know how to perform it aright, that it may obtain Acceptance of the great God, and become a delightful and profitable Exercise to our own Souls, and to those that join with us.

To this End I shall deliver my Thoughtson this Sub-

ject in the following Order.

I. First, I stall speak of the Nature of Prayer as a Duty of Worship.

II. Secondly, As it is to be performed by the Gifts or

Abilities God has bestow ed upon us.

III. Thirdly, As it must be attended with the Exercise of our Graces.

IV. Fourthly, As we are assisted in it by the Spirit of God: And

V. Fifthly, Conclude all with an earnest Address to Christians to seek after this holy Skill of Converse with God.

# ፠፠፠ፙ፠፠፠፠፠፠፠፠፠፠፠፠

## CHAP. I.

# The Nature of PRAYER.

IN the Discourse of Prayer considered as a Duty of Worship required of us, that we may understand the whole Nature of it better, let it be divided into its several Parts; and I think they may be all included in these following, namely,

Invocation, Adoration, Confession, Petition, Pleading, Profession, or Self-Dedication, Thanksgiving, and Blessing; of each of which I shall speak particularly.

# SECT. I. of INVOCATION.

THE First part of Prayer is Invocation, or Calling upon God and it may include in it these three

Things

1' A making mention of one or more of the Name or Titles of God; and thus we do as it were bespeak the Person
to whom we pray: As you have abundant Instances in
the Prayers that are delivered down to us in holy Scripture, "O Lord my God. Most high and most holy
"God and Father. O God of Israel, that dwellest be"tween the Cherubims. Almighty God and everlasting
"King. Our Father which art in Heaven. O God,
"that keepest Covenant; and several others.

2. A Declaration of our Desire and Design to worship him. "Unto thee do we lift up our Souls. We draw near unto thee as our God. We come into thy Presence. We that are but Duk and Ashes take upon

febly;

en. It

red to

ch he

those

Phil.

Eph.

uired h the

men-

their

neffes Soul

Men.

Cor-

Trade when their

in an

folute e, 'tis

, that

come

Souls,

s Sub-

23 2

ts or

Exer-

rit of

..

" upon us to speak to thy Majesty. We bow our selves before thee in humble Addresses, or such like." And here it may not be amiss to mention briefly one or two

general Expressions of our own Unworthiness.

3 A Desire of his Assistance and Acceptance, under a Sense of our own Insufficiency and Unworthinss, in such Language as this is: "Lord, quicken us to call upon thy Name. Assist us by thy Spirit in our Access to the Mercy Seat. Raise our Hearts towards thy Self. Teach us to approach thee as becomes "Creatures, and do thou draw near to us as a God of Grace. Hearken to the Voice of my Cry, my King and my God for unto thee will I pray. In the 5th Psalm, v. 2." in which Words you have all these three Parts of Invocation express d.

#### SECT. II.

# Of ADORATION.

THE fecond Part of Prayer is Adoration, or Honour paid to God by the Creature, and it contains

thele four Things.

1. A mention of his Nature as God, with the highest Admiration and Reverence: And this includes his most orginal Properties and Perfections, (viz.) his felf-sufncient Existance; that he is God of and from himself. His Unity of Essence, that there is no other God besides him. His unconseiveable Subsistance in three Persons, the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit; which Mystery of the Trinity is a most proper Object of our Adoration and Wonder, fince it so much furpasses our Understanding. His incomprehensible Diftance from all Creatures, and his infinite Superiority of Nature above them, seems also to claim a Place here. The Language of this part of Prayer runs thus; " Thou art God and there is none elfe, thy " Name alone is Jehovah the most high. Who in the " Heavens can be compared to the Lord, or who a-" mong the Sons of the Mighty can be likened to r felves ." And ortwo

inder a is, in ur Acwards comes od of nd my V. 2." Invo-

nour tains ghest most -fufnimther in Spioper luch Difrity lace uns thy the 2to

JUO

our God? All Nations before thee are as Nothing, " and they are counted in thy Sight less than Nothing " and Vanity. Thou art the First and the Last, the " only True and the living God; thy glorious Name " is exalted above all Bleffing and Praile.

2. The mention of his feveral Attributes with due Expressions of Praise, and with the Exercise of suitable Grace and Affection: As his Power, his Juffice, his Wifdom, his Sovereignty, his Holiness, his Goodness and Mercy. Abundance of which fort of Expressions you find in Scripture in those Addresses that the Saints have made to God in all Ages. " Thou art very great, O "Lord, thou art cloathed with Honour and Majesty. " Thou art the Bleffed and only Potentate, King of " Kings, and Lord of Lords. All Things are naked " and open before thine Eyes. Thou fearcheft the " Heart of Man, but how unsearchable is thine Under-" standing? And thy Power is unknown. Thou art of " purer Eyes than to behold Iniquity. Thy Mercy en-" dureth for ever. Thou art flow to Anger, abundant " in Goodness, and thy Truth reaches to all Generations. " These Meditations are of great use in the beginning of our Prayers; to abale us before the Throne of God, to awaken our Reverence, our Dependance, our

Faith and Hope, our Humility and our Joy.

3. The mention of his several Works, of Creation, of Providence, and of Grace, with proper Praises. For as God is glorious in himself, in his Nature and Attributes, so by the Works of his Hands hath he manifested that Glory to us, and it becomes us to ascribe the same Glory to, him i.e. to tell him humbly what a Sense we have of the several Pertections he hath revealed in these works of his; in such Language as this, " Thou, " Lord, hast made the Heavens and the Earth. The " whole Creation is the Work of thine Hands. Thou " rulest among the Armies of Heaven, and among the " Inhabitants of the Earth thou doest what pleases thee. "Thou hast revealed thy Goodness towards Mankind, " and hast magnified thy Mercy above all thy Name. " der, and fought out by all those that have Pleasure in

" Thy Works of Nature and of Grace are full of Won-

" them.

4. The

2

the

und

dee

ou

bet

ou

Si

m

ir

F

4. The Mention of his Relation to us as a Creator, as a .. W Father, as a Redeemer, as a King, as an Almighty " " Friend, and our everlasting Portion. And here it will at not be improper to make mention of the Name of Christ, in and through whom alone we are brought long nigh to God, and made his Children: By whose Incarnation and Atonement he becomes a God and Father to finful Men, and appears their reconciled Friend. And by this Means we draw still nearer to God, in every Part of this Work of Adoration.

When we confider his Nature, we ftand afar off from him as Creatures from a God; for he is infinitely fuperior to us: When we speak of his Attributes, there feems to grow a greater Acquaintance between God and us, while we tell him that we have learnt fomething of his Power, his Wildom, his Justice and his Mercy. But when we proceed to make mention of the several Works of his Hands, wherein he bath senfibly discover'd himself to our Understandings, we feem yet to approach nigher to God; and when at last we can arise to call him our God, from a Sense of his special Relation to us in Christ, then we gain the neareft Acces; and are better prepared for the following Parts of this Worship.

#### SECT. III.

#### OF CONFESSION.

THE Third Part of Prayer confilts in Confession, which may also be divided into these four Heads. 1. An bumble Confession of the meanness of our Nasure in its original: Our Distance from God as we are Creatures: Our Subjection to him, and our constant Dependance on him. " Thou, O Lord, art in " Heaven, but we on the Earth our Being is but of "Yesterday, and our Foundation is in the Dust. What " is Man that thou art mindful of him, and the Son " of Man that thou shouldest visit him; Man that is a " Worm

ame of ther to . And

every ffrom ly futhere God nd his on of h fenfeem

ft we

of his

wing

fion, eads. We cont in itof has

Son

is a

rm

tor, as a ... Worm, and the Son of man that is but a Worm; lmighty "Tis in thee that we live, move and have our Being, tit will thou witholdest thy Breath and we die.

2. A Confession of our Sins, both Original, which bebrought long to our Nature, and Actual, that have been found in Incar- the Course of our Lives. We thould confess our Sins under a Sense of the Guilt of them, as well as under the deep and mournful Impressions of the Power of Sin in our Hearts. We should confess the Sins that we have been guilty of in Thought, as well as the Iniquities of our Laps and of our Lives. Our Sins of Omission and Sins of Commission; the Sins our Childhood and of our riper Years; Sins against the Law of God, and Sins more particularly committed against the Gospel of our

Lord Jefus Christ.

Sometimes it is convenient and necessary to enter into a more particular Detail of our various Faults and Follies. We should mourn tetore God because of our Pride and Vanity of Mind, the Violence of our Passions, our Earthly-mindedness and Love of this World, our Sensuality and Indulgence of our Flesh, our earnal Security and Unthankfulness under plentiful Mercies, and our Fretfulness and Impatience, or finful Dejection in a Time of Trouble; our Neglect of Duty and want of Love to God, our Unbelief and hardness of Heart, our Slothfulness and Decay in Religion, the Difhonours we have brought to God, and all our Miscarriages towards our Fellow-Creatures. And these may be aggravated on purpose to humble our Souls yet more before God, by a Reflection upon their Variety and their Multitude. How often they have been repeated even before and fince we knew God favingly; that we have committed them against much Light; and that we have finned against much Love; and that after many Rebukes of the Word and Providence, and many Confolations from the Gofpeland Spirit of God. You find this Part of Prayer very plentifully infifted and enlarged upon, among those Examples that are left us in the Word of God.

And wish these Confessions we must thus bewail and take shame to our selves. " We are ashamed, and blush " to

T

C

" to lift up our Faces before thee our God, for our Ini-" quities are increased over our Head, and our Trespas-

" ies grown up to the Heavens. Behold we are vile, what shall we answer thee? We will lay our Hands " upon our Mouth, and put our Mouth in the Dust, if

" fo be there may be Hope.

2. A Confession of our Desert of Punishment, and our Unworthiness of Mercy, arising from the Sense that we have of all our aggravated Sins, in fuch Expressions as these "We deserve, O Lord, to be for ever cast out of thy Presence, and to be eternally cut off from all " Hope of Mercy. We deserve to fall under the Curse " of that Law, which we have broken; and to be for " ever banish'd from the Blessings of that Gospel, which " we have so long refused. We have sinned against so " much Mercy, that we are no longer worthy to be " called thy Children. We are utterly unworthy of any " of those Favours that are promised in thy Word, and " which thou hast given us encouragment to hope for. " If thou contend with us for our Trangressions, we " are not able to answer thee, O Lord, nor to make Ex-"cuse for one of a Thousand; if thou shouldest mark " Iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? But there is " Forgiveness with thee, there is Mercy and plenteous " Redemption.

4. A Confession or humble Representation of our Wants and Sorrows of every kind. The particulars of which will fall under the next Head; but it's necessary they should be spread before God, and poured out as it were in his Presence; for God loves to hear us tell him, what a Sense our Souls have of our own particular Necessities and Troubles. He loves to hear us complain before him, when we are under any Pressures from his Hand, or when we stand in need of Mercies of any kind.

SECT. IV.

of PETITION.

HE Fourth Part of Prayer confifts in Petition, which includes in it a Difire of Deliverance from Evil, which is called Deprecation, and a Request of good Things to be bestow'd, which is sometimes called Compreration. And on both these Accounts we must offer up our Petitions to God for our felves and our Fellow-Creatures.

The Evils we pray to be deliver d from, are of a Temporal, Spiritual, or Eternal Kind. " O Lord, take away " the Guilt of our Sins by the Atonement of thine own " Son. Subdue the Power of our Iniquities by thy " own Spirit. Deliver us from the natural Darkness " of our own Minds, from the Corruption of our Hearte, and perverse Tendencies of our Appetites " and Passions. Free us from the Temptations to " which we are expos'd, and the daily Snares that at-" tend us. We are in constant Danger whilst we are " in this Life, let the watchful Eye of our God he upon " us for our Defence. Deliver us from thine everlaft-" ing Wrath, and from that eternal Punishment that " is due to our Sins in Hell. Save us from the Power " of our Enemies in this World, and from all the pain-" ful Evils that we have justly exposed our selves to by " finning against thee.

The Good we defire to be conferred upon us, is also of a Temperal Spiritual, or Eternal Nature. As we pray for the Pardon of all our Iniquities for the Sake of the great Atonement, the Death of our Redeemer, fo we beg of God the Justification of our Persons thro' the Righteousness of his own Son Jesus Christ, and our Acceptance with God unto eternal Life. We pray for the Sanctification of all the Powers of our Natures by his holy Spirit, for his enlightning Influences, to teach us the Knowledge of Godin Chirst Jesus, as well as to discover to us the evil of Sin, and our Danger by it. We pray for the Consolation of the Spirit of God;

and

T,

or our Inir Trefpaf. are vile. ur Hands e Duft, if

and our that we flions as cast out from all e Curfe o be for , which gainst so y to be

yofany rd, and pe for. ns, we

ike Exmark here is ntcous

Wants b will

should in his hat a flities efore

land,

Sect.

ies n

ten u

and I

Heart

for th

he v

if w

ough

than

larg

WOU

the

fing

in t

tha

Ch

Me

Car

200

up

W

fre

TC

to

CI

and that he would not only work Faith, and Love, and every Grace in our Hearts, but give us bright and plentitul Evidences of his own Work, and of our Interest in the Love of God. We say unto God, " O Thou " that haft the Hearts of all Men in thine Hand, form " our Hearts according to thine own Will, and accorder ing to the Image of thine own Son: Be thou our " Light and our Strength, make us run in the Ways of Holiness; and let all the means of Grace be coner tinued to us, and be made serviceable for the great " Ends for which thou hast appointed them. Preserve thy Gospel amongst us, and let all thy Providences " be sanctified. Let thy Mereies draw us nearer to " thy felf as with the Cords of Love; and let the fe-" veral Strekes of thine afflicting Hand wean us from " Sin, mortify us to this World, and make us ready " for a Departure hence whenfoever thou pleafest to " call us. Guide us by thy Counfels, and secure us by " thy Grace, in all our Travels through this dangerous " Wilderness, and at last give us a Triumph over Death, " and a rich and abundant Entrance into the Kingdom " of thy Son in Glory. But fince while we are here we " wear these Bodies of Flesh about us, and there are " many Things necessary to support our Lives, and to " make them eafy and comfortable, we intreat thou " would'ft bestow these Conveniences and refreshments upon us, so far as is confistant with thine own "Glory and the Defigns of thy Grace. Let our " Health, our Strength, and our Peace be maintained, " and let Holiness to the Lord be inscribed upon them " all, that whatfoever we receive from thine Hands, " may be improved to thine Honour, and our own tru-" est Advantage; heal our Diseases, and pardon our " Iniquities, that our Souls may ever blefs thee,

And as we are required to offer up Petitions for our felves, and make our own Requests known to God, so we are commanded to make Supplication for all Saints, Epbes. vi. i8. and to offer up Prayer and Intercession for all Men. 1 Tim. ii. 1. And the Word Intercession is the common Name for this Part of our Petitions. In general we must pray for the Church of Christ, for Zion

lies

p. I.

, and

plen-

tereft

Thou

form

cord-

our

Ways

con-

great

crve

Dces

T to

rom

eady

ft to

as by

rous

ath.

dom

we

are

d to

hou

esh-

own

OUL

ned,

em

nds.

tru-

our

our

d, fo

mts,

for

the

ge-

Zion lies

lies near to the Heart of God; and her Name is write ten upon the Palms of the Hands of our Redeemer; and the Welfare of Zion should be much upon our Hearts; we ought ever to have the tendrest Concern for the whole Church of God in the World: His Church he values above Kingdoms and Nations; and therefore if we distinguish Degrees of Fervency in Prayer, we ought to plead more earnestly with God for his Church, than for any Nation or Kingdom; that he would enlarge the Borders of the Dominion of Christ, that he would spread his Gospel among the Heathens, and make the Name of Christ known and glorious from the rifing of the Sunto its going down: That he would eall in the Remainder of his ancient People the Fews, and that he would bring the Fulnels of the Gentiles into his Church: That he would Pour down a more abundant Measure of his own Spirit, to carry on his own Work upon the Earth. And we are to fend up longing and earnest Wishes to Heaven, that the Spirit may descend and be diffused in plentiful Degrees upon Churches, upon Ministers, upon Families, and upon all the Saints. We are to pray that God would deliver his Church from the Power of persecuting Enemies; that he would restrain the Wrath of Man, and suffer not the wicked to triumph over the Righteous. We are also in particular to request of God Mercy for the Nation to which we belong; that Liberty and Peace may be established and flourish in it; for Governors that rule over us, in places of supreme Authority or Subordinate; that Wifdom and Faithfulnels may be conferred upon them from Heaven, to manage those Affairs God hath entrusted them with on Earth. We must pray for our Friends, and those that are nearly related to us, that God would deliver them from all the Evils they feel or fear, and bestow upon them all the Good we wish for our selves here or hereafter.

There is also another kind of Peritiens which is used frequently in the old Testament, and that is, Imprecation, or a calling for Vengeance and Destruction upon Enemies; but this is very seldom to be used under the Gospel, which is a Dispensation of Love; and should never be

cm.

Sea

Part

itio

that difti

wit

of t

reco

practif I

fore

wh

teos

me

out

OW

bet

aft

hi

pr

fes tie

th

P

cl

L

employed against our Personal Enemies, but only against the Enemies of Christ; and such as are irreconcileable to him. Christ has taught us in his Life, and given us an Example at his Death, to forgive and pray for our personal Enemies, for that is a noble Singulari-

ty and Glory of our Religion.

Here let it be observed, that when we pray for those things which are absolutely necessary to the Glory of God or to our own Salvation, we may use a more sull and servent Importunity in Prayer; we may say, Lord, without the Pardon of our Sins we cannot rest satisfy'd; without the Renovation of our Natures by thy Grace, our Souls can never rest easy; without the Hopes of Heaven we can never be at Peace, and in these Respects will never let thee go till thou bless us. For Sion's sake we will not hold our Peace, and for the sake of thy Jerusalom, thy Glory, thy Church in the World, we will give thee no Rest till thou hast made her the Joy of the Easth.

But on the other Hand, When we plead with God for those Mercies or Comforts upon which our Salvation or his own Glory do not necessarily depend, we dare not use so absolute an Importunity in Prayer; but we must learn to limit our Petitions in such Language as this: "If it be consistant with thine eternal Counsels, with the Purposes of thy Grace, and the great Ends of thy Glory, then bestow upon us such a Blessing; if it may be for the true Interest of our Souls, and for thine Honour in the World, then let this Famer your be granted us; otherwise we would learn to re-

in the second of the second of the of the

The Land of Hammer's mile

" fign our selves to thy wifer Determination, and say,
" Father, not our Wills, but thine be done

p. I.

ily a-

ccon-

pray ulari-

those

ry of

e full

fay,

ot reft

es by

at the

nd in

blefs

, and

urch

thou

God

alva-

, WC

but

uage

oun-

great

Blef-

ouls,

Fa-

TC-

fay,

T.

SECT. V.

of PLEADING.

HE Fifth part of Prayer may be called Pleading with God; which though it be not fo distinct a Part by it felf, but rather belongs to the Work of Peition and Request, yet 'tis fo very large and deffusive that it may well be separated by it's felf, and treated of Pleading with God, or arguing our Cafe distinctly. with him in a fervent, yet humble Manner, is one Part of that Importunity in Prayer, which Scripiure so much recommends. This is what all the Saints of old have practifed; what fob resolves to engage in, fob xxiii. 4. If I could get near to God, I would order my Caufebefore him, and fill my mouth with arguments. This is what the Prophet Feremy practifes, Jer. xii. 1. Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee, yet let me talk with thee of thy Judgements; wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? We are not to suppose that our Arguments can have any real Influence on God's own Will, and persuade him contrary to what he was before enclined; but as he condescends to talk with us after the manner of Men, so he admits us to talk with him in the same manner too, and encourages us to plead with him as tho' he were inwardly and really moved and prevailed upon by our Importunities. So you find Mofes is faid to have prevailed upon God for the Prefervation of his People Ifrael, when he feem'd resolved upon their Destruction, Exed, xxxii. 7,-14 In this work of Pleading with God Arguments are almost infinite, but the chief of them may be reduc'd to these following Heads.

1. We may plead with God from the Greatness of our Wants, our Dangers, or our Sorrows; whether they relate to the Soul or the Body, to this Life or the Life to come, to our selves or those for whom we pray. We may draw Arguments for Deliverance from the particular kind of Afflictions that we labour under. My Sorrows, O Lord, are such as overpress me,

" and

fal

art

fly

th

the

of

lo

to

Fa

n

dr

G

CC

al

4

ant

n P

ar

ug

th

c th

IL C

..

ec (

46 I

. (

46 (

.. 6

ec 1

46

66

.

bra

Ef

" and endanger my dishonouring of thy Name and
" thy Gospel. My Pains and my Weaknesses hinder
" me from thy Service, that I am rendred useless up" on Earth, and a Cumberer of the Ground: They
have been already of so long Continuance, that I
fear my Flesh will not be able to hold out, nor my
" Spirit to bear up, if thine Hand abide thus heavy upon
" me. If this Sin be not subdued in me, or that Temp" tation removed, I fear I shall be turned aside from
the Paths of Religion, and let go my Hope. " Thus
from the Kind, Degree, or Duration of our Difficul-

ties we may draw Arguments for Relief.

1. The several Perfections of the Nature of God, are a nother Head of Arguments in Prayer. " For thy " Mercies fake, O Lord, fave me: Thy Loving-kindones is infinite, let this infinite Loving-kindness be displayed in my Salvation. Thou art wife, O " Lord, and though mine Enemies ar Crafty, thou " canst disappoint their Devices: And thou knowest "how by thy wondrous Counfels to turn my Sorrows into Joy. Thou canft find out a Way for my Relief, " when all Creatures stand afar off and fay, that they " fee no Way to help me. Thou art Almighty and All-" fufficient: Thy Power can suppress my Adversaries at once, vanquish the Tempter, break the Powers of Darkness to Peices, release me from the Chains of " my Corruption, and bring me into glorious Liber-" ty. Thou art Just and Righteous, and wilt thou let " the Enemy oppress for ever? Thou art Sovereign, and all Things are at thy Command: Thou canft fay " to Pains and Difeases, Go, or Come; speak there-" fore the Sovereign Word of Healing, and my Flesh " and Soul shall praise thee. Thou delightest in par-" dening Grace; 'tis the Honour of our God to for-" give; thereof let my Iniquities be all cancell'd " thro' the Abundance of thy rich Mercy.

3. Another Argument in pleading with God may be drawn from the feveral Relations in which God flands unto Men, particularly to his own People. " Lord thou art my Creator, wilt thou not have a Defire to the Work of thine Hands? Hast thou not made me and

" fashi4

and

inder

up-

They

nat I

r my

upon

mp-

rom

Thus

ficul-

are a

thy

kind-

is be

, 0

thou

west

TOWS

clief,

they

All-

faries

ers of

ns of

Liber-

ou let

eign,

t fay

here-

Flesh

par-

for-

icell'd

ay be

stands

thou

to the

e and fashi Saints.

fashioned me, and wilt thou now destroy me? Thou art my Governor and my King, to whom should I sty for Protection but to thee, when the Enemies of thine Honour and of my Soul beset me around? Art thou not my Father? and hast thou not called me one of thy Children? and given me a Name and a Place among thy Sons and thy Daughters? Why should I look like one cast out of thy Sight, or that belongs to the Family of Satan? Are not the Bowels of a Father with thee, and tender Compassions? Why should one of thy poor and weak helpless Children be neglected or forgotten? Art thou not my God in Covenant, and the God and Father of my Lord Jesus Christ, by whom that Covenant is ratified? Under that Relation I will plead with thee for

all necessary Mercies. 4. The various and particular Promises of the Coveant of Grace, are another Rank of Arguments to use n Prayer. " Enlighten me, O Lord, and pardon me, and fanctify my Soul; and befrow Grace and Glory upon me according to that Word of thy Promise on which thou halt caused me to hope. Remember thy Word is past in Heaven, 'tis recorded among the Articles of thy sweet Covenant, that I most receive Light and Love, and Strength and Joy, and " Happiness; and art thou not a faithful God to fulfil e every one of those Promises? What if Heaven and " Earth must passaway? yet thy Covenant stands up-" on two immutable Pillars, thy Promise and thine " Oath; and now I have fled for Refuge to lay hold on this Hope, let me have firong Confolation. Rese member thy Covenant made with thy Son in the Days of Eternity, and let the Mercies there promi-" fed to all his Seed be bestowed upon me according es to my various Wants. " This calling to Remembrance the Covenant of God hath been often of great

5. The Name and Honour of God in the World is another powerful Argument. "What wilt thou do for thy great Name, if I frael should be cut off or perish?

Tolhua

Efficacy and Prevalence in the Prayers of the antient

CAMBRIDGE

" foshua vii. 9. If thy Saints go down to the Grave in ef " Multitudes, who shall praise thee in the Land of theHis "Living? The Dead cannot celebrate thee, nor makerec " mention of thy Name and Honours as I do this Day the This was the pleading of Hezekiah, Isaiah. xxxviii. 18,00 And Davidused the same Language, Pfalm vi. 5. For thyDu Name fake was a mighty Argument in all the ancientma Times of the Church.

6. Former Experiences of our felves and others, are annig other Set of Arguments to make use of in Prayer gua Our Lord Jesus Christ in that prophetical Pfalm, Pfalme 1 xxii. 5. is represented as using this Argument. "Our' " Fathers cried unto thee; O Lord, and were delivered;" t " they trusted in thee, and they were not confound-"ed; let me be a Partaker of the same Favour whilst ! "I cry unto thee, and make thee my Trust: Thou's hast never said to the Seed of Jacob, seek ye my't Face in vain; and let it not be said that thy poor's " Servant has now fought thy Face, and has not found' " thee. Often have I received Mercy in a way of re-' v " turn to Prayer: Often hath my Soul drawn near un- " to thee, and been comforted in the midft of Sorrows : 1 " Often have I taken out fresh supplies of Grace accord- ! " ing to my need, from the Treasures of thy Grace' I " that are in Christ; and shall the Door of these Trea- ! I " fures be thut against me now? Shall I receive no more to " Favours from the Hand of my God, that has hereto-" fore dealt them fo plentifully to me?" Now how im- " le proper soever this fort of Argument may seem to be 1 used in Courts of Princes, or to intreat the Favour of 1 great Men, yet God loves to hear his own People make no use of it: For though Men are quickly weary of Multiplying their Bounties, yet the more we receive from t God, if we humbly acknowledge it to him, the more 170 we are like to receive still.

7. The most powerful and most prevailing Argument, is the name and Mediation of our Lord Fesus Christ. And though there be some Hints or Shadows ! r of the use of it in the Old Testament, yet it was never taught us in a plain and express manner till a little !

before | a

S

Grave insefore our Saviour left this World, John xvi. 13, 24. nd of theHitherto ye have asked nothing in my Name, ask andye shall or makereceive that your joy may be full. What soever ye shall ask this Day the Father, in my Name, he will give it you. This feems to wiii. 18,0e referved for the peculiar Pleasure and Power of the . For thy Duty of Prayer under the Gospel. We are taught to e ancientmake mention of the Name of Jesus, the only begoten and eternal Son of God, as a Method to obtain our Prayer, guage as this we should address the Father, " Lord, m, Plalma let my Sins be forgiven for the Sake of that Love "Our' which thou bearest thine own Son, for the Sake of elivered; that Love which thy Son beareth to thee; for the onfound. Sake of his humbled State, when he took Flesh upon ir whilft him, that he might look like a Sinner, and be made t: Thou' a Sacrifice, though himself was free from Sin; for tye my the Sake of his perfect and painful Obedience, which thy poor has given complete Honour to thy Law; for the or found Sake of the Curse which he bore, and the Death y of re- which he fuffered, which bath glorified thine Authonear un- rity, and honoured thy Justice more than 'twas poforrows: fible for my Sins to have affronted it: Remember eaccord- his dying Groans; remember his Agonies when the Grace Hour of Darkness was upon him; and let not the ele Trea. Powers of Darkness prevail over me: Remember no more the Day when thou Roodest afar from thine own as hereto- Son, and he cried out as one for faken of God, and how im- let me have thine everlatting Presence with me; let m to be me never be forfaken, fince thy Son hath born that avour of Punishment. " Again, we may plead with God the ple make ntercession of Jesus our High-Priest above: " Father, f Multi- we would willingly ask thee for nothing, but what ive from thy Son already asks thee for: We would willingly he more request nothing at thine Hands, but what thine own Son requests before-hand for us: Look upon the g Argu-Lamb, as he had been flain, in the midst of the Throne: Look upon his pure and perfect Righteoufrd Fesus ness, and that Blood with which our High Priest is Shadows entered into the highest Heavens, and in which for was neever he appears before thee to make Intercession;

and let every Bleffing be bestowed upon me, which

a little

before

Chap. 1 Sect " that Blood did purchase, and which that great the " infinite Petitioner pleads for at thy right Hand. Whi rat " canst thou deny thine own Son, for he hath told ut ble

" that thou hearest him always? For the Sake of the dir G G " Son of thy Love deny us not.

Thus I have haished this fifth Part of Prayer which w confifts in pleading with God. Prof

#### SECT. VI.

### Of Profession or Self-Dedication.

THE fixth part of Prayer confifts in a Profession o. Self-Dedication.

This is very feldom mentioned by Writers as a part ... Prayer; but to me it appears so very necessary in it ... Nature, and fo distinct from all the rest, that it ough ... to be treated of separately as well as any other Part es and may be divided under these four Heads.

1. A Profession of our Relation to God. And it is wort ... while fometimes for a Saint to draw near unto God, an ... to tell him that he is the Lord's: That he belongs to he Family: That he is one of his Houshold: That he stand among the Number of his Children: That his Name is written in his Covenant : And there is a great des . of Spiritual Delight, and Soul-Satisfaction ariles fron fuch Appeals to God, concerning our Relation to

2. A Profession of our former Transactions with Go " Lord, we have given our felves up unto thee, an chosen thee for our eternal Portion, and our high er est Good; we have feen the Insufficiency of Cre of tures to make us happy, and we have betaken on " felves to a higher Hope; we have beheld Chril " Jesus the Saviour in his perfect Righteousnels, as

" in his All-sufficient Grace; we have put our Tru " in him, and we have made our Covenant with the

" Father, by the Sacrifice of the Son ; we have ofte " drawn near to thee in thine Ordinances; we have

" ratific

and

in F sc 1

sc t es f

..

great the

rofession.

t is worth

God, an

ongs to h

t he stand

iles from

clation to

with Go

thee, and

our high

of Cra

taken ou

eld Chri

inels, as

our Tru

have ofte

we have

and. Whe ratified and confirmed the holy Covenant at thy Tah told ut ble; as well as been devoted to thee by the initial Orke of the dinance of Baptism; we have given up our Names to God in his House; and we have as it were subscribed

fer which with our Hands to be the Lord's.

3. A prefent Surrender of our selves to God and a Profession of the present Exercise of our several Affections and Graces cowards him. And this is sweet Language in Prayer, when the Soul is in a right Frame. " Lord s I confirm all my former Dedications of my felt to thee; and may all my Covenantings be for ever rati-" fied. Or if I did never yet fineerely give my felf up to " the Lord, I do it now with the greatest Solemnity, " and from the bottom of my Heart: I commit my s a part e " guilty Soul into the Hands of Jesus my Redeemer, " that he may fprinkle it with his atoning Blood, it ough her Part

" that he may cloath it with his justifying Righteous-" nels, and make me (a vile Sinner) accepted in the " Presence of a just and holy God: I appear, O Fa-" ther, in the Presence of thy Justice and Holiness. " cloathed in the Garments of thine own Son, and I " trust thou beholdest not Iniquity in me to unish " it. I give my Soul, that has much Corruption in it is Name "by Nature, and much of the remaining Power of

" Sin, into the Hands of my Almighty Saviour, that by " his Grace he may form all my Powers anew: That " he may fubdue every irregular Appetite, and root out " every disorderly Passion; that he may frame me at-

" ter his own Image, fill me with his own Grace, and " fit me for his own Glory. I hope in thee my God, " for thou art my Refuge, my Strength, and my Sal-" vation; I love thee above all Things; and I know I

" love thee. Whom have I in Heaven but thee? And " there is none upon Earth that I desire in Comparison, " of thee: I defire thee with my strongest Affections,

" and I delight in thee above all Delights: My Se " flands in awe and fears before thee: And I rejuce

" love fuch a God who is Almighty, and the Object

" my highest Reverence.

Sect.

4. A Profession of our humble and hely Resolutions to to be the Lord's for ever. This is what is generally called. Obj Vow. Now, though I cannot encourage Christians to ban bind themselves in particular Instances by frequently rest to peated Vows, and especially in Things that are in themselves indifferent; which oftentimes proves a dangerous my Snare to Souls: Yet we can never be too frequent, or me too solemn in the general Surrender of our Souls to leave God, and binding our Souls by a Vow to be the Lord's bet for ever: To love him above all Things; to fear him, to other hope in him, to walk in his Ways, in a Course of holy put Obedience, and to wait for his Mercy unto eternal Life the For such a Vow as this is, is included in the Nature of by both the Ordinances of the Gospel, Baptism, and the this Lord's Supper. Such a Vow as this is, is comprehended almost in every Act of Worship, and especially in solemn Addresses to God by Prayer. I might add.

In the last Place, that together with this Profession or Self-Dedication to God, 'tis necessary we should renounce every Thing that is inconsistant berewith, and that under each of the four proceeding Heads: As, I am thine, O my felf to thee, and I have given my felf away from Boun or Sin and from the Creature: I have renounced the and or World as my Portion, and chosen the Father. I Wild " have renounced all other Saviours, and all my own And Duties and Righteousnesses as the Foundation of my expense Interest in the Favour of God, and chosen Christ Jo- from .. fus, as my only way to the Father. I have renoun- of B a ced my own Strength as the ground of my Hope; venly er for my understanding is dark, my Will is impotent, when and my best affections are insufficient to carry me givin onwards to Heaven: I now again renounce Depen-must ie dance upon all of them, that I may receive greater have .. Light and Strength and Love from God. I am dead to upor the Law, I am mortified to Sin, I am crucified to the 1. " World, and all by the Crois of Jesus my Saviour. I out " bid Satan get him behind me; I renounce him and Place

his Works; I will neither fear him nor love him; ing

I love my God, for I fear my God, in my God is

my eternal Help and Hope: I will say, what have I willows to do any more with Idols? and I will banish the called. Objects of Temptation from my Sight. Thus I actions to bandon every thing that would divide me from God, early rest to whom I have made a Surrender of my self. And in them, shouldst thou see sit to scourge and correct me, O ingerous my God, I submit to thine Hand; shouldst thou deny sent, on me the particular Requests I have presented to thee, I souls to leave my self in thy Hands, trusting thou wilt chuse Lords better for me. And because I know my own Frailty him, to of Heart, and the Inconstancy of my Will, I humbly self holy put all these my Vows and solemn Engagements into all Lifes the Hands of my Lord Jesus to sulfil them in me, and ture of by me, through all the Days of my Instrmity and the this dangerous State of Trial.

#### SECT. VII.

#### OF THANKSGIVING.

ine, O THE feventh part of Prayer confists in Thanksivgiven Ing. To give Thanks is to acknowledge the
from Bounty of that Hand whence we receive our Bleffings,
ed the and to ascribe Honour and Praise to the Power, the
er. I Wisdom and the Goodness of God upon that Account.
own And this is part of that Tribute which God our King
of my expects at our Hands for all the Favours we receive
ist Je from him. It very ill becomes a Creature to partake
moun-of Benefits from his God, and then to forget his HoaHope; venly Benefactor, and grow regardless of that Bounty
otent, whence his Comforts flow. The Matter of our Thanksy me givings may be ranged under these two Heads; we
be pen-must give Thanks for those Benefits for which we
reater have prayed, and for those which God hath conferr'd
ead to upon us without praying for.

to the 1. Those Benefits, which God hath bestowed on us withar. I out asking, are proper to be mentioned in the first in and Place, for they are the Effects of his rich and preventhim; ing Mercy: And how many are the Blessings of his

d, for od is

ally in

Man or

mounce

Goodnels with which he hath prevented us! " praise thee, O Lord, for thine original Defigns " Love to fallen Men; that thou shouldst make ". Distinction between us and the Angels that finned What is Man that thou art thoughtful about his Sa vation; and sufferest the Angels to perish for eve without Remedy? That thou shouldest chuse a cer as L at tain Number of the Race of Adam, and give the " into the Hands of Christ before all Worlds, an " make a Covenant of Grace with them in Christ It " fus, that their Happiness might be secured? The " thou shouldst reveal this Mercy in various Type " and Promifes to our Fathers by the Prophets, an that in thine own appointed Time thou shouldst fee thy Son to take our Nature upon him, and to n " deem us by his Death? We give Glory to thy Ju " flice and to thy Grace for this Work of Terror an " Compassion, this Work of Reconciling Sinners t " thy felf by the Punishment of thy Son: We prail thee for the Gospel which thou hast published to the World, the Gespel of Pardon and Peace, and the " thou hast confirm'd it by such abundant Testimonie " to raife and establish our Faith: We give Glory t " that Power of thine that has guarded thy Gospel at all Ages, and through ten Thousand Oppositions " Satan has delivered it down fafe to our Age, an has prolaimed the glad Tidings of Peace in ou " Nation: We blefs thee that thou hast built Habitati " one for thy felf amongst us, and that we should b " born in such a Land of Light as this is: 'Tis a dil " tinguishing Favour of thine, that among the Work of thy Creation we should be placed in the Rank " of rational Beings; but 'tis more distinguishing Good " nels that we should be born of religious Parent " under the general promises of Grace. We give " Thanks to thy Goodness for our preservation from " many Dangers which we could never forfee, an " which we could not ask thee to prevent: How " infinitely are we indebted to thee, O Lord, the " thou halt not cut us off in a state of Nature and Sin " and that our Portion is not at this Time amongst the

" Ch as the es ha

Sea.

" co ee br es ku

> 2 ceive have kno

> > COLV cula Pra

ter fpi Ev

> for of ed

> > R

W .

..

" Children

"Whigher of this Sal store ever then sal store the sal store then sal store then sal store then sal store the sal store then sal store the sal s

his Salor evere then ds, an hrift Je That Type ets, and frend to n thy Juror an iners to

imonic lory to ofpel i

e prail

edto th

ge, and in our dabitation ould be is a different work

e Rani g Good Parent Ve give

n from fee, and Hourd, tha

and Sin ingst the Children "Children of eternal Wrath! That our Education flould be under religious Care, and that we should have so many Conveniences and Comforts of Life conferr'd upon us, as well as the Means of Grace

conferr'd upon us, as well as the Means of Grace brought near to us; and all this before we began to know thee, or fought any of the Mercies of this

" Life or the other at thine Hands?

2. We must give Thanks for the Benefits we have received as an Answer to Prayer. What loever Bleffings we have fought at the Hands of God, demand our Acknowledgements to his Goodness when we become Recoivers: And here there is no need to enlarge in Particulars, for we may look back upon the fourth Part of Prayer which confifts in Petition, and there read the Matter of our Thankfulness. There we learn to give Glory to God for our Deliverance from Evils temporal and spiritual, and our Hopes of Deliverance from the Evils that are eternal; for the Communication of good for Soul and Body, and our comfortable Expectation of the eternal Happiness of both; for Mercies bestowed on Churches, on Nations, on our Governours, on Relatives and our Friends, as well as our felves. And we should rejoice in our Praises, and say to the Lord, " Verily thou are a God that hearest Prayer, and shou " haft not despised the Cry of those that sought thee; " we our selves are Witnesses, that thou dost not bid " thy People feek shy Face in vain.

All these our Thanksgivings may be yet farther heightned in Prayer by the Consideration of the Multitude
of the Mercies that we have received, of their Greatness, and of their Continuance: By the mention of
the Glory and Self-sufficiency of God the Giver, that
he is happy in himself and stands in no need of us, and
yet he condescends to confer perpetual Benefits upon
us; that he is Sovereign, and might dispose of his Favours to Thousands, and leave us out of the Number of
his Favourites: That we are as vile and as unworthy
as others, and that our God beholds all our Unworthiness, all our Guilt, our repeated Provocations, and
his past Mercies abused, and yet he continues to have

Mercy upon us, and waits to be gracious.

B 4

SECT.

tainly

and o

in th

4

## SECT. VIII.

#### of BLESSING.

and : THE Eighth part of Prayer confifts in Bleffing inels, God, which hath a diftinct Sense from Praise expre In Pfalm exlv. 10. 'tis faid, All thy Works praise the for, and thy Saints blefs thee, i.e. even the inahimate Creat " be on, which are the Works of God, manifest his Atta little butes, and his Praises, but his Saints do something mon 3 they bless his Name; which part of Worship confis Engl of C in these two Things.

1. In mentioning the feveral Attributes and Glories Blef God, with inward Joy, Satisfaction and Pleasure. " Wit w " delight, O Lord, to fee thy Name honoured in the the " World, and we rejoice in thy real Excellencies: We in the

" take Pleasure to see thee exalted above all: We tri-" umph in the several Perfections of thy Nature, and cept " we give Thanks at the remembrance of thine Holi wh

" ness. " Thus we rejoice and bless the Lord for what Go he is in himself, as well as for what he has done for us; of and this is a most divine and unselfish act of Worship. that

2. Wishing the Glories of God may for ever continue, and gre rejoicing in the Affurance of it. " May the Name of ow " God be for ever bleffed: May the Kingdom and the

" Power and the Glory be for ever ascribed to him: " " May all Generations call him honourable, and make

" his Name glorious in the Earth: to thee, O Father,

" Son, and Holy Spirit, belong everlasting Power and

" Honour.

#### SECT. IX.

#### AMEN, or the CONCLUSION.

7E are taught in several places of Scripture to conclude our Prayers with Amen, which is a Hebrew Word that fignifies Truth, or Faithfulness, Cer-

tainly,

gi

be

be

P

tainly, Surely, &c. and it implies in it these four things.

and our felves, of all that we have faid concerning God and our felves, of all our Ascriptions of Honour to God in the mention of his Name, and Attributes, and Works, and a sensible inward Perswasion of our own Unworthilessing these, our Wants, and our Sorrows, which we have before

Praise expres'd.

and the

make Father.

er and

ure to

is a

, Cer-

kigivin 2. A wishing and desiring to obtain all that we have prayed aise the for, longing after it and looking for it. "Lord, let it to Creat" be thus as we have said, "Is the Language of this

is Attn little Word Amen in the end of our Prayers.

of God in some places of Scripture, Verily or Surely in Glories Bleffing I will bless thee, Heb. vi. 13.14. And it is as in the Wit were a solemn Oath in our Lips, binding our selves ted in the Lord according to the Professions that we have made

: We in the foregoing part of Worship.

We tri 4, It implies also the Hope and sure Expectation of the Acure, and ceptance of our Persons, and Andience of our Prayers. For the Holi while we thus confirm our Dedication of our selves to for what God, we also humbly lay claim to his Accomplishment for us; of the Promises of his Covenant, and expect and wait or thip. that he will fulfil all our Petitions, so far as they are anne, and greeable to our truest Interest, and the Designs of his same of own Glory.

# him: 秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦||秦|

### CHAP. II.

# Of the Gift of PRAYER.

Having already spoken of the Nature of Prayer, and distinguished it into its several Parts, I proceed to give some Account of the Gift or ability to pray.

This holy Skill of speaking to God in Prayer hath been usually called a Gift, and upon this Account it hath been represented by the weakness and Folly of some Persons like the Gift of Miracles or Prophesy, which

B.s

Chap. II.

ger

fin

Kı

ral

for

an

pl

m

21

wholly out of our reach, and unatainable by our outmost Endeavours. The Malice of others hath hereupon taken occasion to reproach all Pretences to it as vain Fancies and wild Enthusiasm. But I shall attempt to give so rational an Account of it in the following Sections, and lay downsuch plain Directions how to attain it with the Assistance of the Holy Spirit, and his Blessing on our own Diligence and Labour, that I hope those Prejudices will be taken off, and the unjust Reproach wiped away for ever.

#### SECT. I.

#### What the Gift of PRAYER is.

THE Gift of Prayer may be thus described.

It is an Ability to suit our Thoughts to all the various Parts and Designs of this Duty, and a Readiness to express those Thoughts before God in the fittest manner to profit our own Souls and the Souls of others that join with us.

It is called a Gift, partly because it was bestowed on the Apostles and primitive Christians in an immediate and extraordinary manner by the Spirit of God; and partly because there is the ordinary Assistance of the Spirit of God required, even the Astainment of this ho-

ly Skill or ability to pray.

In the first Propagation of the Gospel it pleased the Spirit of God tobestow various Powers and Abilities on Believers, and these were called the Gifts of the Spirit, I Cor. xii. 4,8, 9. Such were the Gifts of Preaching, of Exhortation, of Psalmody, i. e. of making and singing of Psalms, of healing the Sick, of speaking several Tongues, 6. Now though these were given to Men at once in an extraordinary Way then, and the Habits wrought in them by immediate divine Power made them capable of exerting the several Acts proper thereto on just Occasions, yet these Powers or abilities of speaking several Tongues, of Psalmody, of Preaching and Healing, are now to be obtained by human Dili-

iration, utmost in taken Fancies e fo rams, and with the on our ejudices ed away

the vafs to exto profit th us. eftowed

d; and of the

this ho-

afed the lities on a Spirit, eaching, and fingfeveral to Men ie Habits er made er thereilities of

reaching

gence,

gence, with due Dependance on the cuncurring bleffing of God. And the same must be said concerning the Gife or Faculty of Prayer.

As the Art of Medicine or Healing is founded on the Knowledge of natural Principles, and made up of several Rules drawn from the Nature of things, from Reafon and Observation; so the Art of Preaching is learnt and attain'd by the Knowledge of divine Principles, and the use of Rules and Directions for explaining and applying divine Truths; and so the holy Skill of Prayer is built on a just Knowledge of God and our selves, and may be taught in as rational a Method by proper Directions and Rules. But because in a special Manner we expect the Aids of the Holy Spirit in Things so serious and sacred, therefore the Faculties of Preaching and praying are called the Gifts of the Spirit even to this Day, whereas that Word is not now-a-days apply'd to the Art of Medicine, or Skill in the Languages.

#### SECT. II.

Of Forms of Prayer, of Free or Conceived Prayer, and Praying Extempore.

THE Gift of Prayer is one of the noblest and most useful in the Christian Life, and therefore to be sought with earnest Desire and Diligence; and in order to attain it, we must avoid these two Extremes.

I. A confining our felves entirely to pre-composed

Forms of Prayer.

II An entire Dependance on fudden Motions and Suggestions of Thought.

1. The first Extreme to be avoided is, a confining our

selves to fet pre co posed Forms of Prayer

I grant it lawfol and convenient for weaker Christians to use a Form in Prayer, rather than not perform that Duty at all. Christ himself seems to have indulged it to his Disciples in their Infant State of Christianity. Luke xi. 1, 2, 60. I grant also that sometimes the most

im-

1

For

The

fine

and

ree

Th

to

and

diff

BIR

of

Pro

A .

CIC So

no be

PI ſw

W

250

Sp

th of

improved Saints may find their own Wants and De. " m fires, and the Frames of their own Hearts fo happily " an expressed in the Words of other Men, that they cannot " fo find better, and may therefore in a very pious manner " te use the same, especially when they Labour under a pre- " ha fent Deadness of Spirit, and great Indisposition for the " to Duty. It is also evident, that many Assistances may be " of borrow'd by younger and elder Christians from Forms " fa of Prayer well composed, without the use of the whole " in Form as a Prayer. And if I may have leave to speak " es the Language of a judicious Author, that wrote more " as than forty Years ago, I would fay, with him, " That " u " Forms may be useful, and in some Cases necessary; " for,

1. " Some, even amongst Christians and Professors, Con s' are forude and ignorant, ( tho' it may be spoken to ven "their shame) that they cannot tolerably express their " Defires in Prayer; and must such utterly neglect the " Duty? Is it not better, dureing their grols Ignorance " touse the help of others Gifts and Composures, than " not to pray at all? Or to utter that which is senseless " and impious? I speak it not to excule their Igno-" rance, or that they should be encouraged to rest fa-" tisfied herein, but for the present Necessity.

2. " Some again, tho' they can do it privately, and " fo far as may fuffice in their fecret Addresses to God; " yet when they are to pray before others, want either " Dexterity and fitnels of Expression, Readiness of "Utterance, or Confidence to use those Abilities they " have, whom yet I will not excuse from a finful Bash-

" fulness. 3. " It is possible, that some bodily Distemper, or " fudden Distraction, may befal fuch as are otherwise " able, which may be cloud their Minds, weaken their " Memories, and dull their Parts, that they may be un-" fit to express themselves in extemporary Concepti-" ons. This may happen in Cate of Melancholy, cold

" Palfies, or the like Distempers. " I conclude then, that in the Cases aforesaid, or the " like, a Form may be profitable and helpful. Nor is " it a tying up the Spirit, but if confcionably used,

" may

s, than nseless Ignoreft fa-

y, and God; either ess of s they l Bash-

per, or crwise n their be un-

or the Nor is ulcd, " may

nd De. " may be both attended with the Spirit's Affiftance . happily " and find acceptance with God. Yet it will not hence cannot " follow that any should satisfy themselves in such stamanner " ted and stinted Forms: Much less, that those who ra pre- " have praying Abilities, should be enforced by others for the " to rest in them. If ignorance, Bashfulness, Defect may be " of Memory, or other Distemper, may render it excu-Forms " fable and necessary to some, is it fit all should rest whole " in their Measure? Where then will be that coveting speak " earnestly the best Gifts? Or why should those who e more " are excellently gifted that way, be hindred from the " That " use and exercise of that Gift, because others want it? effary; Thus far this worthy Writer. Now the' the use of

Forms in such Cases he not unlawful, yella perpetual fessors, Confinement to them will be attended with such Incon-

ken to veniencies as thefe.

is their 1. It much hinders the free Exercise of our own A the Thoughts and Defires, which is the chief Work and Buorance finess of Prayer. (viz.) to express our Defires to God; and whereas our Thoughts and Affections should direct our Words, a fet Form of Words directs our Thoughts and Affections; and while we bind our selves to those Words only, we damp our inward Devotion, and prevent the holy Fire from kindling within us; we discourage our Active Powers and Passions from runming out on divine Sebjects, and check the Breathings of our Souls heaven-ward. The wife man tells us, Prov. xiv. 10. The Heart knows its own Bitterness, and a Strangerintermeddles not with its foy. There are fecret Joys, and unknown Birternesses, which the Holy Soul longs to spread before God, and for which it cannot find any exact and correspondent Expressions in the best of Prayer-Books: New must such a Christian suppress all those Thoughts, and forbid himself all that sweet Conversation with his God, because it is not written down in the appointed Form?

2. The Thoughts and Affections of the Heart that are truely pious and fincere, are wrought in us by the Spirit of God, and if we deny them utterance because they are not found in Prayer-Books, we run the Danger of resisting the Holy Ghost, quenching the Holy Spirit, and

fighting

and

1

fighting against the kind Designs of God towards used to which we are so expressly cautioned against, 1 Thest Prayers, and which a humble Christian trembles to think a ward 3. A Confinement to Forms cramps and Imprison Soul those Powers that God bath given us for Improvement.

those Powers that God hath given us for Improvement at the Ufe; it filences our natural Abilities, and forbids theres clo to act; and it puts a Bar upon our spiritual Facultique an and prevents their Growth. To fatisfy our felves wit .. of mere Forms, to confine our felves wholly to them, an at ke neglect to ftir up and improve our own Gitts, is of 6 kind of spiritual Sloth, and highly to be disapprove us t 'Tis hiding a Talent in the Earth, which God hath & For ven us on purpose to carry on a Trade with Heave pres.
Tis an Abuse of our Knowledge of divine Thing one to neglect the Use of it in our Converse with God. The as if a Man that had once uled Crutches, to supporits him when he was feeble, would always use them; fran because he has sometimes found his own Thoughts ha dow pily exprest in Conversation by another Person, the on fore he will affent to what that other Person shall spea ways speak, and never speak his own Thoughts his will

4. It leads us into the Danger of Hypocrify, and me to Lip Lervice. Sometimes we shall be tempted to expr Gif those Things which are not the very Thoughts of o wh own Souls, and fo use Words that are not futed to or For pretent Wants, or Sorrows, or Requests; because the Words are put together and made ready beforehand. vid

5. The Confinement of our felves to a Form, th Co it is not always attended with Formality and India can rence, yet 'tis very apt to make our Spirits cold and fli it i formal and indifferent in our Devotion. The freque the Repetition of the same Words doth not always awal fit the fame Affections in our Hearts, which perhaps the an were well fried to do when we first heard or made I alt of them. When we continually tread one confit Si Road of Sentences, or Track of Expressions, they to come like an old beaten Path in which we daily tras C and we are ready to walk on without particular Not F of the feveral Parts of the Way; fo in our daily Ref A tition of a Form, we neglect due Attention to the

to the

Vards a fense of the Words. But there is something more suited to awaken the Attention of the Mind in a conceived Thes. Prayer; when a Christian is making his own Way to-think a ward God, according to the present Inclination of his limprisa Soul and Urgency of his present Wants; and to use the Words of a Writer lately eited, " While we are ids there cloathing the Sense of our Hearts in fit Expressions, acultion and as it were digging the Matter of our Prayersout ves wil .. of our own Feelings and Experiences, it must needs hem, as a keep the Heart closer at Work.

s, is of 6. The Duty of Prayer is very uteful to discover to pprove us the Frame of our own Spirits; but a conftant Use of hath a Forms will much hinder our Knowledge of our selves, and Heave prevent our Acquaintance with our own Hearts, which is Thing one great spring of maintaining inward Religion in od. "I the power of it. Daily Observation of our own Spisuppo rits would teach us what our wants are, and how to them; frame our Prayers before God; but if we tye our selves ghts ha down to the same Words always, our own Observatin, ther on of our Hearts will be of little Use, fince we must hts his will. As therefore an inward Search of our Souls, and intimate Acquaintance with our felves, is a means and me to obtain the Gift of Prayer, so the Exercise of the to expr Gift of Prayer will promote this Self-Acquaintance, hts of a which is discouraged and hindred by the Restraint of ed to ou Forms.

use the In the last Place, I mention the most usual, most erehand. vident and convincing Argument against perpetual orm, the Confinement of our felves to a Form, and that is, Bed Indis cause is renders our Converse with God very imperfect; for and a it is not possible that Forms of Prayer should be composed, freque that are perfectly suited to all our Frames of Spirit, and is awale fitted to all our Occassions in the Things of this Life, rhape the and the Life to come. Our Circumstances are always made altering in this frail and mutable State. We have new coufts Sins to be confess'd, new Temptations and Sorrows , they b to be represented, new Wants to be supply'd. Every ally tras Change of Providence in the Affairs of a Nation, a ar Not Family, or a Person, requires suitable Petitions and aily Re Acknowledgements. And all these can never be well provided for in any prescribed Compositions. I con " als fels all our Concerns of Soul and Body may be in .. fits cluded in some large and general Words of a Form " by which is no more fuited to one time, or place, or der condition, than to another: But Generals are cold " ral and do not affet us, nor affett Persons that join with " Oc us, and whose Case he that speaks in Prayer should re " to present before God. It is much sweeter to our owi " me Souls, and to our Fellow-Worshippers, to have ou or pre Fears, and Doubts, and Complaints, and Temptatic fen ons, and Sorrows, represented in most exact and parter Di ticular Expressions, in such Language as the Soul is Co felf feels when the Words are spoken. Now, though Pri we should often meet with Prayers precomposed, that and are fitted to express our present Cafe, yet the Gift of or Prayer is as much better than any Forms, as a genera of Pr Skill in the Work of Preaching is to be prefer'd to any 11, precomposed Sermons; as a perfect Knowledge in theobtai Art of Phylick, is better than any Number of Re Praye ceipts; or as a Receipt to make a Medicine, is pre sugg ferable to one fingle Medicine already made. But helmps that binds himself always to read printed Sermons, will Apol not arrive at the Art of Preaching: And that Man thathope deals only in Receipts, shall never become a skilfuland l Physician; nor can the Gift of Prayer be attained bythou everlasting Confinement to Forms. true

Perhaps it may make stronger Impressions on someMatt Persons, and go farther towards the Cure of their Conexact finement to Forms, and their Prejudices against the led Gift of prayer, to hear what a Bishop of the Church office England has said on this Matter.

"In the Use of such prescript Forms, to which sufers
"Man hath been accustomed, he ought to be nar-ly Si
"rowly watchful over his own Heart, for tear of that I for Lip-lervice and formality, which in such Cases well are more especially exposed unto.—For any one Duty
for to set down and satisfy himself with his Bookprayer, or some prescript Form, and to go no far-shey

"ther, this were still to remain in his Intancy, and med not to grow up in his new Creature: This would be ray as if a Man, who had once need of Crutches, should list

" always

I con " always afterwards make use of them, and so neces-

be in fitate himself to a continual Impotency - Prayer Form " by Book is commonly of itself something flat and ce, de dead, floating for the most Part too much in Genee cold " ralities, and not particular enough for each several n with " Oceasion. There is not that Life and Vigour in it, ould re " to engage the Affections, as when it proceeds imowi " mediately from the Soul it Celf, and is the natural Ex-

ve ou pression of those Particulars whereof we are most mptati " fenfible. "Tis not easy to express, what a vast

nd par" Difference a Man may find, in respect of inward Soul in Comfort and Satisfaction, betwixt those private

thoug " Prayers that are thus conceived from the affections, ed, that and those prescribed Forms which we say by Rot,

Gift de or read out of Books." Bishop Wilkins, in his Gift

general of Prayer.

to any II, Another Extreme to be avoided by all that would in theobtain the Gift of Prayer, is, a Neglect of Preparation for of Re-Prayer, and an entire Dependance on sudden Motions and is pre-Suggestions; as the we were to expect the perpetual But he Impression of the Holy Spirit upon our Minds, as the ns, will Apostles and inspired Saints; as the' we had reason to an thathope for his continual Impulses both in the Matter, skilfuland Manner, and Words of Prayer, without any Fore-

ined bythought, or Care, or Premeditation of our own. 'Tis true indeed, that when a Man hath premeditated the n someMatter of his Prayer, and the Method of it never so eir Con-exactly, he ought not so to confine himself, as to neinst the lect or check any warm and pious Defires that may

nurch offrise in his Heart in the midst of the Duty. But this Joth not hinder, but that 'tis lawful and proper by all which anseful Means, to endervour in general to learn the hobe nar-ly Skill of praying, and to prepare also by Meditation, of that Reading, or holy Conversation, for the particular ales well xercise of this Gift, and the Performance of this ny one Duty.

Book. Some Persons imagine, that if they use no Form, no far-hey must always pray extempore, or without any Precy, and meditation, and are ready to think all free or conceived would be rayer is extemporary; but these Things ought to be

, should listin guish'd.

a Ways

et 15 Conceiv'd or Free Prayer is, when we have not the Yes words of our Prayer formed beforehand, to dire and our Thoughts, but we conceive the Matter or Su reg flance of our Addresses to God first in our Minds, a to then put those Conceptions into such Words and E pressions as we think most proper. and this may Pro done by some Work of Meditation, before we beg to to speak in Prayer; partly with Regard to the Though and and partly the Expression too.

Extemporary Prayer is, when we, without any R Ca flection or Meditation beforehand, address our felv to God, and speak the Thoughts of our Hearts, as h are as we conceive them: Now this is most proper dittered one in that which is call'd Ejaculatory Prayer, who crewe lift up our Souls to God in short Breathings of R tra quest or Thanksgiving, in the midst of any commi Affairs of Life. But there may be also some oth ge

Occassions for it: (viz.)

1. I grant, that in fecret Prayer, there is not t fame Degree of Premeditation necessary, as in public of For there a Person takes greater Liberty to expression his Thoughts, and the Desires of his Soul just as the arise within him, which may be very fignificant of awaken and maintain his own Affections in that Duller the' Perhaps they would be very improper and disagre ar

able in publick.

2. I grant also, that Persons of better natural Par it of a lively Temper, of ready Expression, of gr p Heavenly-mindedness, or such as have been long ex en eifed and experienced in this Work, are not bound f premeditate all the Materials and Method of the Prayer in daily Worthip in a Family; nor are Mil sters, whose Graces and Talents have been well it p proved, obliged to think over all the substance of severy publick Address to God beforehand. A short R recollection of Thought may supply such Persons with Matter for those constant Returns of Worship. N are Christians, who are possest of such Endowments a any time bound to an equal Degree of Premeditati as others are. Bishop Wilkins very pertinently tells ! "The proportion of Gifts that a Man hath received

to

" is the Measure of his Work and Duty in this Case. " re not the Yet upon some great and solemn Occassions, publick to dire and private, when Seasons are set apart for Prayer, a r or Su regular Premeditation is very useful and advantageous Minds, as to Persons of the highest Attainments.

s and E

3. I grant farther, that there may be several Calls of

s may Providence, which may demand fuch fudden Addresses we beg to God, even from Persons of less Skill and Experience; Thought and they have then Reason to hope for more especial Affistance from the Spirit of God, while they obey the

any R Call of present and necessary Duty.

our felv But I am ready to suspect that some Persons, who rts, as fi are unskill'd in praying, and yet cry out against Premeproper ditation, do indulge a Degree of Spiritual Sloth, that feyer, wh cretly prevails upon them, while they profess to be angs of R traid of any Thing that comes near to a Form. comm

The Arguments that may encline and encourage younome oth ger Christiansto prepare their Thoughts for Prayer be-

forehand are thefe

s not

ot bound

n well #

stance of

A fhort I

erfons w

rship. N

owments.

remeditati

atly tells

ath recen

1. Argument. The common Reason of Man and Light n public of Nature teach us, that an affair of such Solemnity and to expr Importance, which requires our utmost Care to perform it uft as the well, can't be done without some Forethouget. The Skill mificant ! of a Christian in the inward Exercise of Grace, is to be that Du learned and improved by forethought and Diligence; d difagre and much more in the external Performance of a religious Duty. Now if the Light of Nature leads us to ural Par it, and Scripture no where forbids, why should we not , of gr pursue the Practice? The Words of Scripture seem to long ex encourage such a Premeditation, when it tells us, we should not be rash with our Mouth, nor let our Heart be od of th are Mi

hasly to utter any Thing before God, Eccles. v. 2.

2. Argument. That the Heart should be prepar'd for Prayer, is certainly necessary; the Preparation of Heart is frequently spoken of in the Word of God: Now the Heart can't be prepar'd for any Act of Worship, without some Degree of Premeditation. What is the use of reading the Word of God just before Prayer in our Families? Why are we so often advised to recollect the Sermons we hear when we retire for Prayer, but that by Premeditation we may be better fitted with Materials for this Duty?

3. Ar-

Chap. Sect. 3. Argument. There can be no such thing as learning pray in a regular Way without it. The Distinction of thave a Nature of Prayer into its several Parts, Adoratio Stumb Confession, Petition, is all useless, if we must not thin wicken before-hand. The excellent Rules that Ministers hance down to teach us to pray, are mere trifling, if we mulrayer not think before hand. If we may not confider, whose en our Sins are, what our Wants, and what our Merciand Fo before we speak in Prayer, there is no possibility The mever learning to perform this part of Christian Worshi and, twith any tolerable measure of Decency or Prosit. Atompo utter Aversion to think before-hand, (whatever these I pretences are) will be a most effectual Bar against thermed Attainment of the Gift of Prayer in any considerablooks Degree. 4. Argument. Due Preparation for Prayer is the way teen to

ferve God with our beft. But for younger Christians unttaine skill dia this Work, to rush always into the Presence will be God in solemn Prayer, without due Forethought, evend can when there is Time allow'd for it, and to pour ound T Words before God at all Adventures, is no sign of the raying high Reverence which they owe to so awful a Majesty. In before whom Angels vail their Faces, who is jealous of the can be some paid and a sole of the raying the care who was and a because the Samistar of Facel. his own Worthip, and abhores the Sacrifice of Fools. and

If we utterly neglect Preparation, we shall be ready spea

to fall into many Inconveniencies.

four Sometimes we shall be constrain'd to make long and ratio indecent Stops in Prayer, not knowing what to fay Subject. At other times we shall be in danger of saying in those Things that are very little to the purpose, and of The wandring far from our purposed Subject and Design ould which can never be acceptable to God. And fome flifta times when the Mind is not regularly furnished, then for natural Spirits are put into a hurry, and we run into repar confused, incoherent, and impertinent Rhapfody of And Words, whereby both God may be dishonoured, and has our own Edification and the Edification of others spoil re, I ed; while the Spirit of God stands afar off from us for reen a Season; it may be, on purpose to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and the gligence of a wife and halo God to reprove our Ne. 15, the gligence of a wife and the gligence of a wife a Some such unhappy Practifes as these in the last Age met haveaput

Sect. 2: of thave given great Offence to the pious, and been a ratio Stumbling-block and Scandal to the Profane. The thin wicked and profane World have taken Occasion from ers hence to throw Loads of Reproach on all conceived muPrayer, under the Name of praying extempore, and whose endeavoured to render all Prayer without Books erciend Forms as odious as possible under this Name. or this and, that usually worship God by Liturgies and pre-t. A composed Forms, have been too ready to give ear to her these Reproaches, and have by this means been con-nst thirmed in their Confinement to Liturgies and Prayer-derab looks; they have been hardned hereby against at-empting to seek the Gift of Prayer themselves, and

way een tempted to oppole and Censure those that have ans untrained it. No small Share of this publick Scandal ence will be found at the Door of those few bold, ignorant, t, evend careless Men, who have been guilty of such rash our ound Thoughtless Addresses to God, under a pretence of

of the raying by the Spirit.

ls.

ay.

Tajefty In Opposition to this Practice of Premeditation, lous ome pious and fincere Christians may fay, "I have now and then meditated many Things which I defign'd to e ready speak in Prayer, but when I came to pray, I have found my Thoughts enlarged beyond all my Prepaong and rations, and carry'd away to dwell in Prayer upon to far Subjects and Petitions of a very different kind, and faying in a much more lively manner to express my and of Thoughts than I had before conceived." Now I Design ould persuade such a Person to receive this Divine fome fiftance, not as an Argument to neglect Premeditatied, then for the future, but as a Reward of his Diligence in

on into reparing his Heart before hand for this Work.

Tody of Another Christian will tell me, that fometimes when the has thought over many Materials for his Prayer beers spoil re, he has found a greater Confusion in his Mind bem us for ween his former Preparations and his present Suggesti-ur Ne-as, than if he pray'd in an extemporary way.

In Reply to this Objection, I must confess that I have last Age metimes had the same unhappy Experience: But I have pute it to one of these three Defects.

Either

Either my Premeditation was very flight and imperfet wo das to the Matter or Method; so that I had not range to the Materials of my Prayer in any settled Form at sation Order in my Memory, But left them almost as mue In at Uncertainty, as new Thoughts that might occur Thing my Mind in praying. And it's more troubleson and the sometimes to mend and fraish what is very imperfed than to make entirely new.

Or perhaps my Premeditation has been chiefly the We of my Head, without so due a Consultation of the Frame my Heart. I had prepared my Head, but not my Heaf for Prayer; and then it is no Wonder that when the Heart comes to be warmly engaged in praying, it rules far away from the mere Premeditations of the Heaf and sometimes betwixt both, create a Confusion in twerfe Mind.

Mind.

3. Or it may be, my soul hath been out of Frame, sercife indisposed for Prayer; and then I would not lay the Farely of upon Premeditation, which wou'd have been as bad we me worse without it.

Paufe

But where my Preparation both of Head and Hooff all hath been carefully and wifely managed, I have had Matte veral Experiences of the Conveniency and Usefuln up no of it, especially in my younger Years, and upon for devote extraordinary and solemn Occassions.

After all, if some particular Persons have conscient furtiously, and with due Diligence, attempted this Wand and find they always pray more usefully, and more he Mater nourably, with more regularity and Delight, by the mere Preparation of the Heart for this Duty, with fixing the Parts and Method of their Prayer in the Thing Memory before-hand, they must follow those Methodeliate of Devotion themselves, which they have found must effectual to attain the best Ends; but not forbid the Umost of Premeditation to others, whom God hath own can be and approved in that Way.

And let this be observed, that 'tis but a few Chril of of ans that attain so great a Readiness and Regularity National the Gift of Prayer, without learning by Premeditation and far greater is the Number of those whose Performant are very mean, for want of thinking before-hand.

Hay

e Wa

y He

hen t

Having thus endeavoured to secure you from these perfet wo dangerous Extremes, (viz.) a perpetual Confirement range to Forms on the one Hand, and a Neglect of all Premedi-

m angation on the other, I proceed.

mud In the Gift of Prager we are to confider these five cur Things: The Matter, the Method, the Expression, the Voice, defound the Gesture. I shall treat of each of these at large. perfec

### SECT. III.

## Of the Matter of PRAYER.

the FIRST, 'Tis necessary to furnish our selves with pron in everfe with God; to entertain our Souls and others

agreeably and devoutly in Worship; to affish the Ex-ime, ercise of our own Graces and others, by a rich Sup-the Faply of Divine Thoughts and Defires in Prayer, that as bad we may not be forced to make too long and indecent

Paufes, whilst we are performing that Duty; nor break and Ha off abruptly as foon as we have begun, for want of e had Matter; nor pour out abundance of Words to dress sefuln up narrow and scanty Sense, for want of a Variety of

on for devout Thoughts.

I shall therefore, First, propose some Rules, in order confcie to furnish our felves with proper Matter for Prayer; his Wand then lay down some Directions concerning these more h Materials of Prayer, with which our Souls are furnished.

t, by Rules to furnish us with Matter, are these:

, witho . Ift Rule. Labour after a large Acquaintance with all r in the Things that belong to Religion; for there is nothing that Methorelates to Religion, but may properly make some part and m of the Matter of our Prayer. This is therefore the id the I most general Advice, and the most universal Rule that ath ow can be given in this Cafe, let us daily feek after a more extensive and a more affecting Knowledge of God and w Chril of our felves: A great Acquaintance with God in his gularity Nature, in his Perfens, in his Perfections, in his Works, neditatio and in his Word, will supply us with abundant Furni-

rforman hand.

Hay

ture for Invocation, Adoration, and Praise, for Thanks. giving and Bleffing; and will fuggest to us many Arly, In guments in pleading with God for mercy. An intimating, I Acquaintance with our felves, and a lively Sense Bleffir our own Frames of Spirit, our Wants, our Sorrow, Mind and our Joys, will also supply us with proper Thought for Contession, for Petition, and for giving Thanks We should acquaint our selves therefore with the Work of God in a great Degree; for tis there he reveals him felf to us, and there he discovers us also to our selver Let the Word of Christ dwell richly in you in a and h Wisdom, that you may be furnish'd with Petitions and we m Let the Word of Christ dwell richly in you in a Praifes.

We should also be watchful Observers of the Deal rove ings of God with us in every Ordinance and in every it. Providence, and know well the flate of our ownich Souls. We should observe the working of our Heart own towards God, or towards the Creature, and call out the selves to Account often, and often examine our Tembers to be a selver of the selv per and our Life, both in our natural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. For this purpose, as well as upon matural, our civil and re we he ligious Actions. vidences of God, and Instances of his Anger or Merchar qu vidences of God, and Instances of his Anger or Merchar que towards us, and some of our most remarkable Carriages towards him, whether Sins, or Duties, or the Exercises of Grace. Such Observations and Remarks in our daily walking with God, will be a growing Treasury to furnish us for Petition and Praise. This seems to be the meaning of those Scriptures where we read of watching unto Prayer, Eph vi. 18 and 1 Pet. iv. 7. This lies will make us always ready to say something to God is ions, Prayer, both concerning him and concerning our selves icular Let our Judgements be constantly well stored, and our he Goraces and our Affectious be lively, and lead us tothes ins, Duty, and for the most part some proper Matter will ense paturally arise, and slow with Ease and Pleasure. naturally arise, and flow with Ease and Pleasure. t wi

2d Rule. Let the Nature of this Duty of Prayer, as dif you wided into its several Parts, be impressed uponyour Hearting you and dwell in your Memories. Let us always remembered as that it contains in it these several parts of Worship, name cience

ought

s him

felves

hanke

Work

by Arty, Invocation, Adoration, Confession, Petition, Plead-timating, Profession, or Self-Resignation, Thanksgiving and nie Bleffing, which that we may retain the better in our rrow, Minds, may be summ'd up in these four Lines;

> Call upon God, Adore, Confess, Petition, Plead, and then Declare You are the Lord's, give Thanks and Blefs, And let Amen confirm the Prayer.

man and hy a Recollection of these several parts of Prayer, one and we may be affisted to go on Step by Step, and to improve the Gift of Performance of this part of Worlding.

The every is would tend also to improve the Gift of Prayer, if own uch Persons as have Time and Capacity would set Heart own all these parts of prayer as common Places, and all out if the observable P. stages that occur in reading the Tember Holy Scripture, or other Authors; or such Passages as and reve hear deliver'd in Prayer that are very affecting to make ur Souls, should be written down and register'd under those Heads. This would preserve such Thoughts and one Proceeding Instruction of the Executive, and Mr. Henry, in a late Book, has furnish'd arks in with a great many more, and judiciously rang'd unservented from proper Subjects. Trea er their proper Subjects.

feem 3d Rule. Do not content your felves merely with Geread of erals, but if you would be furnish'd with larger Sup-God is ons, Petitions and Thanksgivings. Enter into a par-felves icular Consideration of the Attributes, the Glories, and outhe Graces, and the Relations of God. Express your is to this ins, your Wants and your Sorrows, with a particular there will ensert of the mountains. ter wisense of the mournful Circumstances that attend them; are. It will enlarge your Hearts in prayer and Humiliation, as dif you confess the Aggravations that increase the Guilt Hearth of your Sins, (viz.) whether they have been commitmented against Knowledge, against the Warnings of Connames of the same with large Matter for p, name cience, de it will furnish you with large Matter for

Se

for

hip

tual

wit

om

that

US V

to a

We

Spir

port

read.

well

foun

in h

bout

fhall

and

of o

Book

ditati

excell

Davi

ters i

may

quefts

Verse

OUT OF

Thi

greeab

Thankfulness, if you run over the exalting and heightening Circumstances of your Mercies and Comforts (vis. That they are great, and spiritual, and eternal as well as temporal: That they were granted before you fought them, or as foon as ask'd, &c. And le your Petitions and your Thanksgivings in a speci manner be fuited to the Place and Circumstances of your felves, and those that you-pray with, and those

that you pray for.

Our Burthens, our Cares, our Wants, and Sins are many; so are our Mercies also, and our Hopes, so are the Attributes of our God, his Promifes and his Graces; if we open our Mouths wide, he will fill and la tisfy us with good Things, according to his Word. Generals were fufficient for us, one very fort Form would make all others needless; it would be enough to express our selves in this manner to God. " O " Lord, thou art Great and Good, but we are vil " Sinners, give us all the Mercies we stand in need of of for Time and for Eternity, for the Sake of Jefus " Christ, and through him accept all our Thanks " givings for whatfoever we have and hope for: To the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, be eternal Glory Amen.

This is a most general and comprehensive Prayer, and includes in it every thing necessary: But there is no Christian can satisfy his Soul, to go from Day to Day to the Mercy-feat, and fay nothing elfe to God but this A Saint in a right Frame loves to pour out his Sou before God in a hundred Particulars; and God expects Prayer to fee his Children fenfibly affected with their own fifth I special Wants, and his peculiar Mercies, and to take Notice of the leffer, as well as of the more confiderable Circumstances of them. Let us not be straitned in our Retire felves then, for the Hand of God and his Heart are not Ipeak straitned. Our Lord Fesus bids us ask, and promises is they r Shall be given. Matt. v.i. 7. The Apostle Paul bids us in every thing by Prayer and Supplication to make known our Vent F their Sequest to God, Phil. iv. 6 And the Apostle fames tells have p us, we receive not, because we ask wet, Jam iv. 2. thod, t

4th Rule.

eigh-

forts,

ernal

efor

nd le

peci

es o

those

s are

o are

Gra

1.

eed of

Jefus

hank

ut this

4th Rule. In order to furnish our Minds with Matter for Prayer, tis very convenient at folemn Seasons of Wor-Thip to read some Part of the Word of God, or some spiritual Treatise written by Holy Men, or to converse with Fellow-Christians about divine Things, or to spend some Time in Recollection and Meditation of Things that belong to Religion. This will not only supply us with divine Matter, but will compose our Thoughts to a Solemnity: Just before we engage in that Work. We should be absent a little from the World, that our Spirits may be freer for Converse with God; we may borrow Matter for Rrayer from the Word which we read, from inward Reflections of our own Souls, as nd lawell as from holy Conferences; and many a Saint hath found this true, that while he mused the Fire burns with-Form in him, Pfal. xxxix, 3. and while we speak to Men anough bout the affairs of Religion and inward Piety, we Est. 0 shall certainly find something to say to God. e vile

5th Rule. If we find our Hearts, after all, very barren, and hardly know bow to Frame a Prayer before God of our selves, it has been oftentimes useful to take a Book in our Hand, wherein are contained some spiritual Me-: To ditations in a petitionary Form, some devout Reflections, or Glory excellent Patterns of Prayer; and above all, the Pialms of David, some of the Prophesies of Isaiah, some Chaprayer, ters in the Gospels or any of the Epistles. Thus we may lift up our Hearts to God in secret, in short Re-o Day quests, Adorations or Thanksgivings, according as the Verses or Paragraphs we read are suited to the Case of is Soul our own Souls. This has obtained the Name of Mixt expects Prayer; of which there is a farther Account under the

r own fifth Head of the last Chapter.

to take This many Christians have experienced as a very a-derable greenble Help and of great Advantage in their (so et derable greeable Help, and of great Advantage in their fee et in our Retirements; that when they could not of themselves are not speak a Prayer to God, they could yet interline what mises if they read with holy Breathings toward God, with serbids us vent Petitions; and by this means they have found own our their Souls warmed, and oftentimes in the fight of God was tells have performed this Duty more agreeably in this Means tells have performed this Duty more agreeably in this Means tells have performed this Duty more agreeably in this Means tells have performed the Duty more agreeably in this Means tells have performed the Duty more agreeably in this Means tells. thod, than other Persons of a larger and more extensive Gis

h Rule.

" in

1

Bu

with

prop

which

This

Gift with great Furniture of Matter, and much Fluence Dif of Language. Nor can I disapprove of what Bp. Wi Rel kins fays concerning fecter Prayer; (viz.) " That "! Hu onot always necessary here that a Man should sti espe " keep on in a continued Frame of Speech; but i owi or private Devotions a Man may take a greater Free upo " dom both for his Phrase and Matter : He may some don " times be at a ftand, and make a paufe, there may b "Intermissions and blank Spaces in respect of Speech " w " wherein by Meditation he may recover new Matte .. w

" to continue in this Duty.

6th Rule. If you find your Heart lo very dry and un .. ry affected with the Things of Religion, that you can fay nothing at all to God in Prayer, that ye have n divine Matter occurs to your Thoughts, go and fa it r down bumbly before God, and tell him with a grievon Complaint, that you can fay nothing to him, that you upon can do nothing but groan and cry before him; g thou and tell him, that without his Spirit you cannot fpeal few one Expression, that without immediate Assistance at or from his Grace, you cannot proceed in this Worship mor tell him humbly, that he must lose a Morning or a rand Evening Sacrifice, if he condescend not to fend down Fire from Heaven upon the Altar. Plead with his which earnestly for his own Spirit, if it be but in the Lan fecre guage of Sighs and Tears; beg that he would neve ers, fuffer your Heart to be fo hard, nor your Soul to U fo empty of divine Things; that he would not only now, but at all times, furnish you for fo glorious Pray Work as this of Converse with himself; and God know the Mind of his own Spirit, and he hears those Greaning mof that cannot be uttered, and he understands, their Language it be when the Soul is as it were imprison'd, and flut i that it cannot vent it felf; our heavenly Father head keep the Groans of the Prisoner, Pfal. cii. 20. And there hat Left been glorious Communion maintained with God be call 1 fore the End of that Season of Worship, when at the which beginning of it the Saint could fay nothing elfe bu are l Lord, I cannot pray. alone

Let it be noted here, that when there is fucha he winels and deadnels upon the Spirit, fuch a Coldnelso

cial ( Distraction

ou ca

il to u rious flut u

ha he dnesso traction

d boil

n at th

Fluenc Bp. Wa Reluctance in the Mind, it ought to be a Matter of Reluctance in the Mind, it ought to be a Matter of Humiliation, and deep Self-Abasement before God; but it but it owing to our Negligence, or to fome late Guilt brought upon the Conscience. Earnestly we should be Parmay b says, "What we want in the Degrees of our Duty, Speech we should be sure to make up in Humility, and this Matter will be the most proper Improvement of our Fail-Matte will be the most proper Improvement of our Fail-" ings, when we can strengthen our selves by our veand un " ry Infirmities.

I proceed now to lay down some Directions conand fa it right.

nat yo upon all the Parts of Prayer in every Address to God; m; 8 though in our stated and solemn Prayers there are but or spea few of them that can be well left out. What we omit listance at one Time, we may perhaps pursue at another with orthip more lively Affection, that fo we may fulfil all our Erd down But let us be fure to infift r

But let us be fure to infift most upon those Things th his which are warmest in our own Hearts, especially in he Lan fecret; and this is a good Advice even in focial Pray-d neve ers, when those Things which we are deeply affected with, are such as the Company that joins with us may onl properly be concern'd in too. Also let those Parts of Prayer have the largest Share in the Performance, for d know which our Spirit is bell prepared, and with which it is roaning most fensibly imprest at the present Season; whether nguag it be Adoration, Petition, Contession, or Thanksgiving. This will not only furnish us with Matter, but will r heat keep our Spirits lively in the Work, and will be the ere hat best means to effect those that join with us, and to call their Graces into Exercise. Those Things indeed which our Fellow-Worthippers cannot be concern'd in, se bu are better laid afide till we come to speak to God alone.

Direct. 1 . Suit the Matter of your Prayer to the special Occassion of each particular Duty, to the Circum-

Chap. Il Sect. him a frances of the Time, Place, and Persons, with, antrows; for whom you pray. This will be another Spring o dismal Matter, and will direct you to the Choice of prope Hearts.

If

a I

ftia

cur

and

not fpe

bir

ca

Thoughts and Language for every part of Prayer tures.

(1.) The Time. If it be Morning, then we adore God when as the watchful Shepherd of Ifrael, that flumbers not him is nor fleeps. Then we confess our Inability to have de response while Nature and our active Powers lie as it were use w less and dead: Then we give Thanks to him, that he ed to hath secur'd us from the Spirits of Darkness, and given from us Rest in Measure, and raised us in Peace; I laid me Fami down and fleps, with Comfort, Iawoke, for the Lordsuf Sick rained me, Pfalm iii. 5. Then we Petition for divine Peace Counsel in all the Affairs of the Day, and the Presence ing; of God with us, through all the Cares, Bufineffes, Dan-Varie gers and Duties of it.

In the Evening we give Thanks to God for the Mer-draw cies of the Day, for which we offered our Petitions in like the Morning: We confess the Sins and Follies of the have Day, and humble our Souls before God; we petition are F for proper Mercies the succeeding Night; with Exprethe flions of Adoration, Confession and Self-Refignation Fait fuited to the Time, Pfal. iv. 8. I will lie down in Elec Peace, O Lord, and fleep; for thou alone makeft me to dwell teou

m Safery.

hope Thus when we pray before or after Meat: Thus on tifyi the Lord's Day, or our common Days of Business; in our a Time of War or Peace; a Seafon of publick or private the Rejoicing; a Day of Trouble and Humiliation: Let the a m several Expressions of our Prayer, in the various Parts Fait

of it, be fuited to the particular Season.

(2.) The Place, and the Perfons. If in our fecret Re- Sain rirements, then we adore God in this Language. " O " Lord God, who feeft in fecret, who knowest the " Way that I take, thou hast commanded that thy " Children should seek thee in their Closets, and thou hast promised to reward them openly." Here also we ought to confess our more particular Sins, which the World knows not, and pour out our whole Souls before God with great Freedom and Plainness: Tell him

him all our Follies, our Infirmities, our Joys and Sor-ith, an rows; our brightest Hopes, and our most gloomy and bring odismal Fears, and all the inward Workings of our f prope Hearts, either towards himself, or towards the Crea-ver tures. Then we converse with God aright in Prayer, ore God when we, as it were, maintain a divine Friendship with ers not him in Secret, and in our humble Addresses hold Corhave de respondence with him as our heavenly and condessendarknessing Friend.

that he ed to the Circumstances of the Houshold, in Confessed given sion of Family Sins, Petitions and Thanksgivings for laid me Family Mercies; whether those with whom we live are Lordsuf Sick or in Health; whether they are in Distress or in divisions of remove divine Peace; whether fix'd in their Habitations, or removrefenceing; and, our Language to God ought to be fuited to this

s, Dan Variety of Conditions.

ie Mer-draw near unto God with holy Boldness, something ions in like what we use in our Duties of secret Worship; we of the have reason to take more Freedom among those that petition are Fellow-Saints, and whose Hearts have felt many of Exprethe fame Workings with our own. Then when our mation Faith is lively, we should give Thanks to God for our in Election in Christ Fesus, for the Attonement and Right days. to dwell teousness of the Son of God, in which we humbly hus on tifying Work of his own Spirit upon our Hearts; for is; in our Expectations of Eternal Glory: And by expressing private the Joys of our Faith to God, we may often be made et the a means, in the Hands of the holy Spirit, to raise the Parts Faith and Joy of others.

et Re- Saints and Sinners are present, a Minister, or a Chritian that speaks in Prayer, should consider the Cirthe cumstances of the whole Congregation, or Family, t thy and plead for fuitable Mercies. But I think he fhould not be ashamed to express his Faith and Hope when he speaks to God, where there are many to join with him in that holy Language, though every fingle Hearer eannot heartily join and consent. Perhaps this may

C 4

alfo rhich

Souls

Tell m

fam

high

Rep

bear

mid

ligh

thro

ot i

ons

rent

tion

ally

mu

agre

Spin

and

con

a de

flea

d ff

wh

of t

Wat

Spin

feld

Wi

in c

20 1

cial

Or

We

low

are

an

latt

ma

wit

(

be a Way to make unconverted Persons that are prefent blush and be asham'd, and be inwardly griev'd that they are forc'd to leave out many of the Express ons of Prayer used by the Minister, and are convinct in themtelves, and confounded because they canno join in the same Language of Faith and Hope, Jo and Thankfulness. For it is not necessary that even Worshipper should lift up his Soul to God according to every Sentence spoken in Social Prayer, but only is fuch as are fuited to his own Case and State, and such

as he can fincerely speak to God himselt.

Direct. 3. Do not affect to pray long, for the Sake Length, or to stretch out your Matter by Labour an Toil of Thought, beyond the Furniture of your own Spirit. God is not the more pleas'd with Prayers merely because they are long, nor are Christians eve the more edified. It is much better to make up b the Frequency of our Devotions, what we want in the Length of them, when we feel our Spirits dry, and our Hearts straitned. We may also cry to God for the Aids of his own Holy Spirit even in the middle of our Prayer, to carry us on forward in that Work: Bu every Man is not fit to pray long. God has bestowe a Variety of natural as well as spiritual Talents an Gifts upon Men; nor is the best Christian, or a Sain of the greatest Gifts, always fit for long Prayers; for hereby he may fall into many Inconveniences.

The Inconveniencies of affected Length in Prayer an

thefe.

(1.) Sometimes a Person is betrayed by an Affects tion of long Prayers into crude, rash and unseemly Ex pressions, in the Presence of God, such as are unworth of his Divine Majesty, and unbecoming our Meanness Sometimes he is forc'd into impertinent Digreffions and wanders away from the Subject in hand, till his Thoughts again recover themselves: And true spiritus Worship is hereby hindred and corrupted. We should rather therefore take the Advice of Solemon upon this Account, Eccles. v. 2. Be not rash to utter any thin before God; God is in Heaven and thou upon Earth, there fore let thy Words be few. (2.) W was are pregriev'd
xpreffinvine'l
canne
pe, Jo
t every
cordin
only is
nd fucl

Sake a our and ur own Prayers and eve the up by at in the ry, and God for iddle of the Bueftowe and a Sain ers; for

Affects
mly Ex
worth
cannels
refficus
fipiritus
e shoul
pon thin
ny thin

h, there

(2.) We are tempted hereby to Tautoligies, to fay the same Things over and over again, which our Saviour highly blames, Matth. vi. 7. when ye prays use not vain Repetitions as the Heathens do, for they think they shall be heard for their much speaking. Sometimes indeed in the midst of our warm Affections in Prayer, we are delightfully constrained to a Repetition of the same Words, thro' mere Fervency of Spirit; and there are Instances of it in Scripture: But for the m.st part of our Repetitions are such as evidence not the Fervency, but the Barrenness of our Minds, and the Slightness of our Frame.

(3) Again, we shall be in Danger, thro' an Affectation of Length, of tiring those that join with us; especially when a Prayer is drawn out to many Words with much duliness and deadness of Spirit, and without an agreeable Variety of Thought. I confeis, when the Spirit is poured out in plentiful Degrees upon Men, and upon some extraordinary Occasions Persons have continu'd in Prayer for an Hour or two together, with a delightful Varie: y of Matter and Expression, and inflead of Toil and Labour to hold on, they found it difficult to bresk off; their Souls have been all the while near to God, and they have held the Attention of those that join with them, and kept their Devotion warm. Our Fathers have feen and felt it; but that Spirit is much departed in our Day; and there are seldom found amongst us any great Length of Prayer, with equal Affection and Devotion, maintained either in our selves or others thro' so long a Duy.

(4) We are tempted also sometimes by this Means to exceed the Season that is allotted for us in Prayer, essecially where others are to succeed in the same Work's or eife to intrench, it may be, upon other parts of Worship that are to follow; hereby some of our Fellow-Worship ers are made uneasy; and when Persons are under a necessary Engagement to be essewhere by an appointed Time, or to be engaged in other Duties, the latter part of their Devotion is generally spoiled. It may be remark'd here, that even when Jacob wrestled with the Angel, he was required to let him go, for it was break of Day, Gen. xxxii. 16. As we must not Make

1

OUT

(uc)

1017

Det

the

Go

mo

tho

fro

and

p e

pla

wl

ou w

W

nec

no

ion

at

in

Me

not

any

Or

one Duty to thrust out another so neither should we manage any Duty so as to make it a hard Task to our selves, or a Toil to others, but a Pleasure and spiritual Entertainment to both.

(5.) I might add in the last place, that by this excessive Affectation of Length in Prayer without an equal degree of the Spirit of Prayer and lively Devotion, some imprudent Christians have given too much Occasion to the prophane Scoffers of the Age; and hereby the wicked of the Earth have render'd these Methods of Converse with God ridiculous among their own Company, and have exposed and reproached the Gift and Spirit of Prayer, because of our irregular performance of that part of Worship: Whereas when the Spirit of God by his own immediate and uncommon Influences draws out the Heart to continue in Prayer, these Inconveniences will not follow.

Therefore while I am discouraging young Christians from that Affectation of long Prayers, which arises from an Ostentation of their Parts, from a superstitious Hope of pleasing God better by faying many Words, or from a trifling Frame of Spirit, I would not have my Readers imagine that the shortest Prayers are always the best. Our finful Natures are too ready to put off God in Secret or in the Family, with a few Minutes of Worship, from mere Sloth and Weariness of holy Things; which is equally to be blamed: For hereby we omit a great part of the necessary Work of Prayer in Confessions, Petitions, Pleadings for Mercy, or Thanksgivings. Nor do I think that Prayer in publick Assemblies should be fo flort, as the the only Defign of it were a mere Pretace before the Sermon, or a Benediction after it. as social Prayer is one considerable part (if not the chief Duty) of publick Worship, and we ought generally to continue to long in it, as to run through the most neceffary and important Purpoles of a focial Address to the Throne of Grace. Christian Prudence will teach us to determine the Length of our Prayers agreeably to the Occasion and present Circumstances, and according to the Measure of our own Ability for this Work.

o our

ritual

excefequal

otion,

calion

icked

verse

, and

Pray-

art of

own

t the

will

**Stians** 

from

Hope

from

eaders

beft.

n Se-

rfhip,

which

great

Nor

ald be

Pre-

here-

chief

ally to

ft ne-

to the

us to

to the

ng to

The

SECT. IV.

# Of the Method of PRAYER.

Proceed now to the Second Thing to be considered in

the Gift of Prayer, and that is Method.

Method is necessary to guide our Thoughts, to regulate our Expressions; and dispose of the several parts of Prayerin such an Order as is most easy to be understood by those that join with us, and most proper to excite and maintain our own Devotion and theirs. Though there is not a Necessity of the same just and exact Regularity here as in Preaching the Word, yet a well regulated Prayer is most agreeable to Men, honourable in the sight of the World, and not at all the less pleasing to God. The Spirit of God, when he is poured out as a Spirit of Prayer in the most glorious Measures, doth not contradict the Rules of a natural and reasonable Method, although his Methods may have infinite Variety in them.

Some Method muit be used in order to secure us from Confusion, that our thoughts may not be ill forted, or mingled and huddled together in a tumultuary and unfeemly manner. This will be of use also to p event Tautoligies or Repetitions of the fame Thing. when each part of Prayer is disposed into its proper place: This will guard us against roving Digressions, when we have rang'd our Thoughts into order throughout every Step of our Prayer: Our Judgment inters what fort of Matter properly and naturally follows that which we are at prefent speaking: So that there is no need to fill up any empty Spaces with Matter that is not proper, or not fuited to the purpose. Those perions that profess to pray without observing any Method at all, if they are very acceptable and affecting to others in their Gift, do certainly use a secret and a natural Method, and proper Connections of one thing with another, though they themielves have not laid down any Rule to themselves for it, nor take Notice of the Order of their own Prayers.

CT.

The general Rules of Method in Prayer, which Ishipp would recommend to you are these three. into

Rule 1 ft. Let the general and the particular Heads in the Prayer be well distinguished, and usually let Generals be men- Y tioned first, and Particulars follow: As tor Example, In same Adoration we acknowledge, that God is all over glori-Part ous in his Nature, Self-sufficient and All-sufficient, and thre we mention this with the deepest Reverence, and uni- of i versal Abasement of Soul; and then we descend to praise Ado him for his particular Attributes of Power, Wildom, ons Goodness, &c. and excercise our particular Graces ac-we cordingly. So in Confession, we first acknowledge our an selves vile Sinners, corrupt by Nature, and of the same Hea finful Mass with the rest of Mankind, and then we Ben confess our particualr Iniquities, and our special Guilt, or l So in our Petitions, we gray first for the Churches of Inv Christ all over the World, and his Interest, and his Gos Con pel throughout the Earth, and then we Petition for the vin Churches in this Nation, in this City, or that particu- not lar Church of Christ to which we belong.

Sometimes indeed there is a Beauty also in summing Mi up a'l the particulars at last in one General; as when we have praised God for his several Perfections to the nel utmost of our Capacity, we cry out, " Lord, thou art int " exalted above all our praises; thou art altogether " great and glorious. " Or when we have contessed feveral particular Sins, we fall down before God, as Persons that are all over defiled and guilty. When we have petitioned for particular Mercies, we then ask that God, who is able to do for us above what we can ask or think, that he would bestow all other Comforts, and every Blefling that he knows needful for us. But Will this Rule must be observed, that general and particular Heads ought to be so distinguished, as to make

our Method of Prayer natural and agreeable.

Rule 2d. Let Things of the same kind, for the most part be put together in Prayer. We should not run from one part to another, by Starts and fudden wild Thoughts, and then return often to the same part again, going backward and forward in Confusion: This bewilders the Mind of him that prays, difgusts our Fellow-Wor-

thippers,

Ma

ma

Na

int

and

div

the

pr

rei

M

An

th

m

fp

10

which Imippers, and Injures their Devotion; this will lead us into vain Repetitions, and we shall lose our selves in

Heads in the Work.

be men- Yet I would give this Limitation, that sometimes the aple, In same Matter may come in naturally, under two or three glori Parts of Prayer, and be properly disposed of in two or ent, and three places by a judicious Worshipper. As the mention nd uni- of some of the attributes of God under the Head of o praise Adoration, where we praise him for his own perfecti-Visidom, ons: And under the Head of Pleading for Mercy, when aces ac-we use his Power, his Wisdom, or his Goodness, as dge our an Argument to enforce our Petitions; and under the he same Head of Thanksgiving also, when we bless him for the en we Benefits that proceed from his Goodness, his Power, Guilt, or his Wisdom: So in the beginning of a Prayer in our ches of Invocation of God, we put in a Sentence or two, of is Gof- Confession of our Unworthiness, and of Petition for difor the vine Affiftance: So toward the Conclusion of Prayer, 'tis particu- not a mifs to use a Sentence or two confisting of such Matter as may leave a furtable Impression upon our mming Minds, tho' perhaps something of the same Matter when may have been before mentioned: As, to ask Forgiveto the ness of all the Impersections of our holy Things: To hou art intreat that God would hear all our Requests in the ogether Name of our Lord Fefus: To recommend our prayers onteffed into the Hands of our Redeemer, our great High-Prieft. God, as and to commit our whole feives to the Conduct of hen we divine Grace, 'till we are brought fafe to Glory. But hen ask then all this must be done with such a Variety of Exwe can pression, and with such proper Connections, as will render it agreeable in its felf, and will entertain the mforts, Minds of those that join with us, and give them Des. But and par- light, rather than hinder their Devotion.

3d Rule. Let those Things in every part of Prayer which are the proper Objects of our Judgment, be first mentioned, and then those that influence and move our Affections; not that we should follow such a manner of Prayer as is more like Preaching, as some imprudently have done, speaking many divine Truths without the Form or Air of praying: It is a very improper Custom which some persons have taken up and indulged, when Divine

Truths

f part be from one houghts, in, going ewilders w-Worshippers,

o make

Truths come to be mentioned in Prayer, they runned Degreat Lengths in a Doctrinal Way; yet there is occasionally on frequently in Prayer, under the several parts of it, eeds for the recollecting of divine Truths, and these lay a fon proper Foundation for warm and pathetical Expressions mpro to follow. As, "O Lord, thou art good, and thou Yet dost Good, why should I continue so long withing of out partaking of thy Goodness? My Sins are great more and my Iniquities have many Aggravations, O that rayer I might mourn for them before thee in secret! O Son that I could pour out my Soul before thee in Sor-ular row, because of multiplied Offences! "This let the less R Language of Affection follow the Language of our of degree Judgment, for this is the most rational and natural Method.

Having laid down these general Rules, the best par-t three ticular Method I can direct you to is, that Divition of Ble the parts of Prayer mentioned in the foregoing Chap- thir ter, I know not a more natural Order of Things than ! Ser this is. To begin with Invocation, or calling upon qui God; then proceed to Adore that God whom we in Son voke, because of his various Glories; we are then na-ye ar turally led to the Work of Confession, considering what eive little contemptible Creatures we are in the Presence of way fo adorable a God, and to humble our felves, because life & of our abounding Sins, and our many Necessities; Kind, When we have given Praise to a God of such Holineis, lusio and having spread our Wants before God, Petitions for our S Mercy naturally follow, and pleading with such divine mend Arguments, as the Spirit and the Word of God put into ly fet our Mouths, should accompany our Requests; after all. Th we refign our selves into the Hands of God, and express it di our Self-Dedication to him; then we recollect the Mer-hat cies that we have received, and out of Gratitude pay ong him our Tribute of Honour and Thanks. And as he ain is glorious in himself, and glorious in his Works of jorde Power and Grace, so we bleft him, and alcribe everlast- and 1 livin I cannot but think it a very useful Thing for young But

Beginners in the Work of Prayer, to remember all these race Heads in their Order, to dispose of their Thoughts I

and

y runnd Defires before God in this Method, proceeding reoccasi ularly from one part to another. And as this must lay a fometimes in our secret Retirements it may not be essions mproper to pursue the same Practice.

d thou Yet it must be granted, there is no necessity of confiwith-ing our felves to this, or to any other fet Method, no greatmore than there is of confining our selves to a Form in O that Prayer.

and

t! O Sometimes the Mind is so divinely full of one partin Sor-ular part of Prayer, perhaps of Thanksgiving, or of let the elf Resignation, that high Expressions of Gratitude and

of our f devoting our selves to God break out first.

natural " Lord, I am come to devote my felf to thee in an everlasting Covenant, I am thine thro' thy Grace, and thro' thy Grace I will be thine for ever: "Or thus tion of Bleffed be thy Name, O Lord God Almighty, for Chap- thine abundant Benefits, that fill my Soul with the s than Sense of them, for thou hast pardoned all my Iniupon quities, and healed all my Diseases.

we in Sometimes even in the beginning of a Prayer, when hen na-ve are infilting on one of the first parts of it, wereg what eive a divine Hint from the Spirit of God, that carries nce of way our Thoughts and our whole Souls with warm pecause affection into another part that is of a very different flitics; Kind, and that usually perhaps come in near the Conpline's, flufion: And when the Spirit of God thus leads us, and ows for jur Souls are in a very devout Frame, we are not to divine wench the Spirit of God, in order to tie our selves to a-

at into ly fet Rules of prescribed Method.

ter all. There is no Necessity that Persons of great Talents, express of divine Affections, of much Converse with God, and e Mer-hat have attained to a good Degree of this Gift by de pay ong Exercise, should bind themselves to any one cer. as he ain Method of Prayer. For we find the Prayers reks of orded in holy Scripture are very various in the Order erlast- and Diposition of them, as the Spirit of God and the livine Affections of those Saints led and guided them: young But still there is some Method observed, and may be thefe raced and demonstrated.

oughts I am perswaded, that if young Christians did not give

Ex

us de

ferve

and

a m

Mot ligio 25 to

ME IN way

And ing

with

that

per

atta

Seci

of

the

and

me

Sen

Wa

Th

pre

mo

M

qu

th

rei

A

fre

ŀ

themselves up in their first Eslays of Prayer to a loofe conv and negligent Habit of Speaking every thing that comes with uppermost, but attempted to learn this holy Skill, by Recollection of the leveral parts of Prayer, and diff but i poting their Thoughts into this Method, there would be and great Numbers in our Churches that would have arrived at a good Degree of the Gift of Prayer, and be capable afterwards of giving a more glorious and unbounded to e Loose to their Souls, without breaking the Rules of just and natural Method, and that to the great Edification of form our Churches, as well as of their own Families.

#### SECT. V.

## Of Expression in PRAYER.

III. THE Third Thing that relates to the Gitt of Prayer, is Expression.

Though Prayer be the proper Work of the Heart, yet in this present State, in Secret as well as in social Prayer, the Language of the Lips is an excellent Aid in this part of Worthip. A person indeed may pray heartily and effectually, and yet make use of no Words: Sometimes the Defires of the Heart may be too big to be expressed when the Spirit of God is with us in plentiful Operations, and affifts us to plead with Sighs and Grouns which cannot be uttered as Romans viii. 26. perfons that are dumb may think over their Wants, and raise their Souls to God in longing Defires and Wishes for Grace in a Time of need: Nor is there any Necesfity of using Language upon God's Account, for he knows the Delires of our Hearts, and our most secret Breathings towards him. He that hears without Ears, understands us without our Words. Yet as Language is of absolute Necessity in social prayer, that others may join with us in our Addresses to God; so for the most part we find it necessary in secret too: For there are few persons of so steeddy and fixed a power of Meditation, as to maintain their Devotion warm, and to

con-

the

Gitt of

Heart, tocial nt Aid y pray Words: big to n plenhs and 6. pers, and Wifhes Necelfor he fecret

others for the there f Me-

Ears,

guage

and to con-

a loofe converse with God, or with themselves profitably, come without Words.

ll, by a Expressions are useful, not only to Dress our Thoughts, and distribut sometimes to form and shape, and perfect the Ideas ould be and Affections of our Minds. The Use of Words makes arrived us doubly sensible of the Things we conceive. They capable ferve to awaken the holy passions of the Soul as well as ounded to express them. Our Expressions sometimes follow sot juft and reveal the warmer Motions of the Heart, and ation of fometimes they are dictated by the Judgement, and are a means to warm the Heart, and excite those holy Motions. They fix and engage all our Powers in Religion and Worship, and they serve to regulate as well as to encrease our Devotion. We are bid to take unte us Words, and turn to the Lord, and fay unto him, take away all Iniquity, and receive us graciously, Huica Xiv. 2. And in the Pfalms of David, we often read of his crying to the Lord with bis Voice, and making Supplication with his Tongue, when the Matter of his Prayer is such that we have abundant Reason to believe that it was performed in secret.

> Here I shall First lay down some Directions how to attain a rich Treasure of Expression in Prayer. And, Secondly, give several Rules about the Choice and use

of proper Words and Expressions.

The Directions to attain a Treasure of Expressions are

Direct. 1. Besides the general Acquaintance with God and with your felves, that was preferibed under a former Head, Labour after the fresh, particular and lively Sense of the Greatness and Grace of God, and of your own Wants, and Sins, and Mercies, whenever you come to pray-This will turnish you with abundance of proper Expressions. The Passions of the Mind, when they are moved, do mightily he'p the Tongue. They fill the Mouth with Arguments. They give a patural Eloquence to those who know not any Rules of Art; and they almost constrain the dumb to speak. There is a remarkable Instance of this in ancient History, when Atys the Son of Craeses the King, who was dumb from his Childhood, faw his Father ready to be flain,

Chap. Il Se the violence of his Passion broke the Bonds wherewith his Tongue was tied, and he cried out to fave him Lat

Beggars that have a pinching Sense of Hunger and Cold Bea find out a variety of Expressions to tell us their wants cul: and to plead for Relief. Let our spiritual senses there us fore be always awake and lively, and our Affection rag be always warm and lead the Duty, then words wil

follow in a greater or less Degree.

Direct. 2. Treasure up such Expressions especially as your E read in Scripture, and fuch as you have found in other, Books of Devotion, or fuch as you have heard Fellow, Christians make use of, whereby your own Hearts have, p been fenfibly moved and warmed. Those Forms of speaking, that have had great Influence and Successup on our Affections at one time, may probably have an p like effect also at other Seasons; if so be we take cares, not to confine our felves to them constantly, lest Foror F mality and Thoughtlessness should grow thereby.

Though the Limitation of our felves to a constant fet Form of Words be justly disapproved; yet there is a great Use of serious, pious and well composed Patterns. of Prayer, in order to form our Expressions, and furnished us with proper praying Language. And I wish the Afa fistances which might be borrowed thence were not as .. Superstitiously abandoned by some Persons as they are. idolized by others. But I suppose no Persons will difapprove the Advice, if I defire them to remember the more affectionate Sentences in the Pfalms of Davidse n and the complaints of fob, and other holy Men, when, S they breath out their Souls to God in Worship.

These in a nearer and more particular Scale may be Giff called the Words which the holy Spirit teacheth; and Goo whenfoever they fuit our Circumstances they will al-the ways be pleafing to God; Befides, they are fuch as Chri-Peti flians are most acquainted with, and pious Souls areinto most affected with them. The Spirit of God in pray-but ing and preaching will often bless the Use of his own Hea Language: And I am perswaded, this is one waypray whereby the Spirit helps our Infirmities, and becomesup a Spirit of Supplication inus, by fuggesting to us parti-ddr cular Passages of Scripture, that are useful to furnish us both with Matter and Expression in Prayer. The

n, when Scriptures.

urnish us

The

herewith The most authentick Judge of fine Thoughts and ave him Language that our Age has produced, affures us of the and Cold Beauty and Glory of the Stile of Scripture, and partifee there us how to pray. I cannot forbear transcribing this particularly in the Spectator, June 14, 1712. "It hapords wil pens very well (faith he) that the Hebrew Idioms run into the English Tongue with a particular Grace and lly as your Beauty: Our Language has received innumerable in others. Eligancies and Improvements from that Infusion of Fellows. Hebraisme, which are derived to it out of the poetical orms of to our Expressions, warm and animate our Language, access up and convey our Thoughts in more ardent and intent have as Phrases, than any that are to be met with in our take cares own Tongue; there is fomething fo pathetic in this lest For- kind of Diction, that it often fets the Mind in a by. Flame, and makes our Hearts burn within us. How constants cold and dead (faith he) doth a Prayer appear that there is is compos'd in the most elegant and polite Forms of Patterns Speech which are natural to our Tongue, when it is d furnished not heighten'd by that Solemnity of Phrase which the Afe may be drawn from the facred Writings? It has been re not ase faid by fome of the Ancients, that if the Gods were they are to talk with Men, they would certainly speak in Plawill dif- to's Stile; but I think we may fay with Justice, that mber the when Mortals converse with their Creator, they can-Davids not do it in so proper a Stile as that of the holy

It would be of excellent Use to improve us in the may be Gift of Prayer, if in our daily reading the Word of eth; and God we did observe what Expressions were suited to will al-the several parts of this Duty; Adoration, Confession, as Chri-Petition, or Thanksgiving; and let them be wrought souls are nto our Addresses to God that Day. Nay, if we did in pray-but remember one verse every Day, and fix it into our his own Hearts by frequent Meditation, and work it into our one way Prayers Morning and Evening, it would in time grow becomes p to a Treasure of divine Sense and Language, fit to

us parti-iddress our Maker upon all Occurances of Life.

Dir

and di

Thing

recolle

you I

conve

have

of div

fure (

Affe &

Serm

beard

you

them

Subfi

instr

cline

mou

to to

Con

rics

quer

Suite

turn

pref

mar

abo

Ma

no

the

and

lers

ate

are

fpe

to

Co

T

T'

And it has been observed, that Persons of mean Capacity, and no Learning, have attained to a good Measure of this holy Skill of Prayer, merely by having their Minds well furnished with Words of Scripture and have been able to pour out their Hearts before Guin a Fluency of proper Thoughts and Language, to the Shame of those that have been blessed with brighter Parts, and have enjoyed the Advantage of a learner Education.

Yet I would lay down two Cautions about the Use of

Scripture-Language.

One is, That we should not affect too much to impofe at allusive Sense upon the Words of Scripture, nor use them in our Prayers in a Signification very different from the true meaning of them. Not that I would utterly difallow and condemn all fuch allufive Expressions? at for Instance, that which is frequently used when we defire Mercies for our Souls and Bodies, to ask the Bleffings of the upper and the nether Springs. There may be fome fuch Phrases used pertinently enough: The commonnels of them also makes them something more agreeable; yet if we affect to shew our Wit or Ingenuity by feeking pretty Phrases of Scripture, and using them in an allutive Sense, very foreign to the original purpose of them, we shall be in danger of leading our selves into many Mistakes in the Interpretation of Scripture, and expose our selves sometimes to the Peril of mistaking the true Sense of a Text, by having frequently fixed a false Meaning upon it in our Prayers.

Another Caution in using Scripture-Language is this, that we abstain from all those Expressions which are of a very dubious Sense, and hard to be understood; if we induse the Use of such dark Sentences in our speaking to God, we might as well pray in an unknown Tongue, which is so much disapproved by the Apostle, I Cor. xiv. 9, 14. Let not therefore the Pomp and Sound of any hard Hebrew Names. or obscure Phrases in Scripture, allure us to be fond of them in social Prayer, even tho we our selves should know the Meaning of 'em', lest we consound the Thoughts of our Fellow-worshippers.

Direa

n Ca

Me

navin

pture

e Gu

to the

righte

carno

Use of

bofe As

then

from

utterly

ns? at

en we

e Blef-

may be

com-

more

Inge-

wing

riginal

ng our

Scrip-

eril of

quent-

is this,

re of

we in-

esking

ongue

or. XIV.

ofany

ure, al-

n tho

lest we

Direct. 3. Be always ready to engage in hely Conference, and divine Discourse. This will teach us to speak of the Things of God. Let it be your delightful practice to recollect and talk over with one another the Sermons you have heard, the Books of Divinity you have been conversant with, those parts of the Word of God you have lately read, and especially your own Experiences of divine things. Hereby you will gain a large Treassure of Language to cloath your pious thoughts and Affections.

'Tis a most prositable Practice, after you have heard a Sermon, to confer with some Fellow-Christian that heard it too, and run over all the particulars of it that you can retain in your Memory; then retire, and pray them over again, that is, make them the Marter and Substance of your Address to God; plead with him to instruct you in the Truths that were mention'd, to incline you to perform the Duties recommended, to mourn over and mortify the Sins that were reproved, to teach you to trust and live upon the Promises and Comforts proposed, and to wait and hope for the Glories revealed in that Sermon. Let this be done frequently afterwards in the same Week, if the Sermon be fuited to your Case and Condition of Soul. This will furnish you incredibly with Riches of Matter and Expression, for the great Duty of Prayer.

The Reason why we want Expressions in Prayer, is many times because we use our selves so little to speak about the Things of Religion, and another World. A Man that hath but a tolerable share of natural Parts, and no great Volubility of Speech, learns to talk well upon the Affairs of his own Trade and Business in the World, and scarce ever wants Words to discourse with his Dealers; and the reason is, because his Heart and his Tongue are frequently engaged therein. Thus if our Affections are kept warm, and we use our selves frequently to speak of the Things of Religion to Men, we shall learn to express our selves much better about the same divine

Concerns when we come before God.

Direa

Direct.

Direct. 4. Pray earnestly for the Gift of Utterance, and est as seek the Blessing of the Spirit of God upon the Use of proper ble W. Means to obtain a Treasure of Expressions for Prayer. The and great Apostle prays often for a Freedom of Speech and Ut is, th terance in his Ministry, that he may speak the Mystery on the Christ, and make it manifest so as he ought to speak, Co as Go iii. 4. So the Gift of Utterance in Prayer, is a very fi the Request to be made to God, for the Advantage of our Praye own Souls, and those that join with us. The wish Ru Man tells us, in Prov. xvi. 1. That the Preparation of the tural Heart in Man, and the Answer of the Tongue is from the that Lord. Let us pray then that when God hath prepare the our Heart for his Worship, he would also teach our Cor.

Tongue to answer the Thoughts and Desires of the be un Heart, and to express them in Words suitable and an shall fwering to all inward spiritual Affections. A happy uncor Variety of Expression, and holy Oratory in Prayer, Lang one of those good and perfett Gifts that come from above ere of from God the Father of Lights' and Knowledge, James which 1, 17. much

The Rules about the Choice and Ule of proper Ex dark

pressions in Prayer are these.

Rule 1 st. Chuse those Expressions that best suit your Mean and Cing, that most exactly answer the Ideas of your Mind, and yours that are fitted to your Scase and Apprehension of too m. Things. For the Design of Prayer is to tell God the Scase inward Thoughts of your Heart; if you speak there. And by for fore what is not in the Heart, tho' the Words be never ich o fo fine and pathetical, tis but a mere Mockery of God ver he Let your Tongues be the true Interpreters of your private Minds. When our Souls are filled with a lively Imprefare refien of some of the Attributes, or Works of God vented when our Hearts are overpowered with a Sense of our most of the strick some interpreters. own Guilt and Unworthiness, or big with some impropries portant Request, O what a blessed Pleasure is it to his resent upon a happy Expression, that speaks our very Soully and fulfils all our Meaning! and what a Pleasure doth make it convey to all that join with us, who have their fpi-that b ritual Senses excercised and it helps to excite in them giving the same Devotion that dictated to us the Words we low t speak: The Royal Preacher, in Eccles. xii. 10. Sought Thing

ce, and out and gave good beed to find, and to fet in order acceptaproper ble Words in his Sermons, that they might be as Goads, The and Nails fastened by the Master of Assembles. That and Us is, that they might leave a strong and lafting Impression on those that hear, that by piercing deep into the Heart k, Co as Goads, they might be fixed as Nails. And there is very fi the same Reason for the Choice of proper Words in of our Prayer

wife Rule ad. Use such a way of speaking as may be most naof the sural and easy to be understood, and most agreeable to those
om the that jain with you. The Apostle gives this Direction to epare the Corinthians, concerning their publick Worship, 1 ch ou Cor. xiv. 9. Except ye utter by the Tongue Words eafy to of the be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye and an fhall fpeak unto the Air. Avoid therefore all toreign and happy uncommon Words, which are borowed from other yer, is Languages, and not sufficiently naturallized, or which above are old and worn out of Ufe. Avoid those Expressions James which are too philosophical, and those which savour too much of mystical Divinity. Avoid a long Train of er Explank Metaphors, or of Expressions that are used only by some particular violent Party of Men. Avoid Length Mean and Obscurity in your Sentences, and in the placing of and, and your Words, and do not interline your Expressions with on oltoo many Parentheses, which cloud and entangle the od the Sense: Sense in the land of the sense is the land of the sense is the land of the sense is the land of the land

never ich of these im proper Methods of speaking; not that I e-God er heard these very Phrases used by any Ministers, or your private Christians in Prayer. But as Vices of the Life inprefere rendered most hateful, and are best cured or pre-God, sented by seeing them represented in their plainest and of our most adious Colours; so the Vices of speech, and Ime im-proprieties of Expression are best avoided by a plain Reto his presentation of them, in their own complete DesormiSoully. This will deter us from coming near them, and
e doth make us watchful against all those Forms of speaking

eir spi-that border upon these Follies. And indeed, without them giving Examples of each of these Faults, I know not ds we low to make the unlearned Christian understand the sought Things he ought to avoid. By uncommon Words, I mean fuch as are either to By

New, or too Old for common Use.

incon Old and Obfolete Words are fuch as thefe; we do thee namon wit, for we accquaint thee. Leafing, for Lying. A Gi too 1 for a Snare. Some such Words as these yet standin outhe So Translation of the Bible, many of these you may fin lence; in the old Traflation of the Pfalms in the Common is eve prayer-Book, and in the Merre of Hopkins and Stornholl is the

which might be proper in the Age when they were weit Ingreed ten, but are now grown into Contempt.

New Words are for the most part borrowed frourse getoreign Languages, and should not be used in soci People Prayer, till they are grown so common, that there ap Sense pears no Difficulty to the Hearers, nor Affectation is By the Speaker. Such as these which have a French Original Similian. Thou, O Lord, art our dernier Resort, i.e. our last Resugenre t The whole World is but one great Machine managed by they im Puissance, i. e. an Engine managed by thy Power. We tool are chagrin because of the Hurries and Tentasions of the magus the lign Spirit, i. c. we are vexed and grow uneafy by realouf you of the Temptations of the Devil: Or thele which afattion borrowed from the Latin. The beatific Splenders of the By Face irradiate the celeftial Region, and felicitate the Saintimean

There are the most exuberant Profusions of thy Grace, as Christ the fempiternal Efflux of thy Glory.

Vosco o Prayer By Philosophical Expressions, I intend such as are taugion the in the Academical Schools, in Order to give learned McChurch a shorter and more comprehensive Knowledge nor of Toings, or to diftinguish nicely between Ideas that and B in danger of being mistaken without such Distinctio hippin As for Example, 'tis not proper to fay to God in public our of Prayer, Thou are hypostatically three, and offentially onlife up Ey the plenitude of erfection in thine Essence, thou a Wh self-sufficient for thy own Existence and Beatstude; who be und an incomplex manner eminently, the not formally, included an all the infinite Variety of complex Ideas that are found amo Words the Creatures. Such Language as this may be indulgunay be perhaps in secret, by a Man that uses himself to this the and meditate under thefe Forms; but his meaner toerfati low-Christians would no more be edified by them, the bour by praying in an unknown Tongue. er to By the Language of Myffical Divinity, I mean fuch incomprehenfible fore of Phrases, as a Sect of Divines thee namong the Papilts have used, and some few Protestants A Giroo nearly imitated. Such are of the deiform Pund of in on the Soul, the Inpereffential Life, of finging a Hyun of Sity findlence; that God is an Abys of Light, a Oirole whose Center nmon is every where, and his Circumference newhere. That Hell mboll is the dark World made up of Spiritual Sulphur, and other will Ingredients not united or harmonized, and without that pure balfamical Oil that flows from the Heart of God. These frome great swelling Words of Vanity, that captivate filly

loci People into Raptures, by the mere Sound without sere apsenfe.

tion I By running long Metaphors, I mean the pursuing of a rigina Similitude or Metaphor, and straining so far as to in-Refugeure the Doctrines of Religion by a falle Sense, or veby they improper Expressions. Such was the Language of er. Wa toolish Writer, who bids us give our Hearts to the Lord, the macut them with the Knife of Contrition, take out the Blood y reason your Sins by Confession, afterward wash it with Satistich assation, &c.

s of the By Sentences that favour too high of Party Zeal, I saints mean such as would be useless, it not Offensive, to ace, as Christians of different Judgments that join with us in

Prayer: We should not in our Prayers too much infift e taugion the Corruptions of Doctrine and Worship in any ned McChurch, when some of that Communion join with us; edge mor of the Infants Interest in the Covenant of Grace, that and Baptism the first Sealsof it, when Baptists are working the hipping with us together. Our Prayers should not san public our of Anger and Uncharitableness, for we are bid to itally onlift up holy Hands without Wrath, I Tim, ii. 8.

The about When I recommend such Expressions as are easy to

e; who be understood, 'tis evident that you should avoid long, includend entangled Sentences, and place your Thoughts and and amo Words in such an Order, as the Heart of the Hearers indulginary be able to receive and join in the Worship, as fast to this their Ears receive the Words: As in all our Concamer to creations, and Conferences, and Discourses, we should nem, the bour to make every thing we say to be understood

mmediately; fo especially in Prayer, where the Affec-

fuct.

fuch

the

inju

tis

a ru

dre

tions should be moved, which can't well be done ifth Judgment must take much Pains to understand the

Meaning of what is faid.

Rule 3d, Let your Language be grave and decent, whi is a Medium between Magnificence and Meanness. Let be plain, but not coarfe. Let it be clean, but not i lotty and glittering. Fob speaks of chusing his Werds reason with God, Job ix. 14, Some Words are choit in t and beautiful, others are unfeemly and difagreeable Have a care of all wild iregular and vain Expression Lan that are unsuited to so solemn a part of Worship. The not best Direction I can give you in this Case, is to mal cies use of such Language as you generally use in your sough rious Discourses upon religious Subjects; when you co thoo fer with one another about the Things of God. F Dut then the Mind is composed to Gravity, and the Tong Wor should answer and interpret the Mind. The Langua flove of a Christian in Prayer, is the Clothing of his Though have or the Dress of his Soul, and it should be composed li Relig the Drefs of his Body, decent and neat, but not pon of the pous or gaudy; fimple and plain, but not careleis, u when Phra

Avoid therefore glittering Language, and affected Sta to dr When you address God in Worship, tis a Fault to I thi ever borrowing Phrases from the Theatre, and pr to th phane Poets. This doth not feem to be the Langua can I of Canaan. Many of their Expressions are too ligh Perso and wild, and airy for so awful a Duty. An excetti rowi Fondness of Elegance and Finery of Stile in Praye rake discovers the same Pride and Vanity of Mind, as and their tectation of many Jewels and fine Apparel in the Hot fold a of God; it betrays us into a Neglect of our Hear of the and of Experimental Religion, by an Affectation to av make the nicest Speech, and say the finest Things v grow can, instead of fincere Devotion, and praying in a might Spirit. Besides, if we will dealin lofty Phrases, Scribight ture it self sufficiently abounds with them, and the sent are the most agreeable to God, and most affecting Phras

his own People

Piety.

e ift Avoid mean and coarse and too familiar Expressions, nd to fuch as excite any contemptible or ridiculous Ideas, fuch as raise any improper or irreverent Thoughts in the Mind, or base and impure Images; for these much injure the Devotion of our Feslow-worshippers. And not it is a very culpable Negligence to speak to God in such a rude and unseemly manner, as would ill become us choice in the Presence of our Feslow-Creatures, when we address our selves to them. Not but that God hears the resting the content of the meanest Soul in secret, though he is . The not capable of expressing himself with all the Decen-o mal cies that are to be desired; yet it is certain; that we your sought to seek to furnish our selves with becoming Me-ou con thods of Expression, that so our performance of this d. F Duty may be rendered pleasing to those with whom we Tong Worship; and there is no necessity of being rough and angua slovenly, in order to be sincere. Sometimes Persons nough have been guilty of great Indecencies, and exposed ofed li Religion to prophane Scoffs, by a too familiar mention ot pon of the Name of Christ, and by irreverent freedoms eleis, when they speak to God. I cannot approve of the Phrases of rolling upon Christ, of swimming upon Christ Eted Sta to dry Land, of taking a Lease of Christ for all Eternity. alt to I think we may fulfil that Command of coming boldly and pr to the Throne of Grace without fuch Language, that angua can hardly be justified from Rudeness and Immodesty. oo ligh Persons are sometimes in danger of Indecencies in borexcelli rowing mean and trivial, or uncleanly Similitudes: They Prays rake all the Sinks of Nestiness to fetch Metaphors for as and their Sins, and praying for the coming of Christ, they the Hon fold up the Heavens like an old Clock, and shovel Days out r Hear of the Way. By these few Instances you may learn what tation to avoid; and remember that Words, as well as Things, Things grow old and uncomely; and some Expressions, that ng in might appear decent threescore Years ago, would be es, Scr highly improper, and offensive to the Ears of the preand the sent Age. It is therefore no sufficient apology for these secting Phrases, that Men of great Learning and most eminent Piety have made use of them.

Rule 4th. Seek after those Ways of Expression that an Sec pathetical, such as denote the Fervency of Affection and carry Life and Spirit with them; such as may awake and exercise our Love, our Hope, our holy Joy, ou Sorrow, our Fear, and our Faith, as well as expres the Activity of those Graces. This is the Way to raise affift, and maintain Devotion. We should therefore a void fuch a fort of Style as looks more like preaching which some Per'ons that affect long Prayers have bee Mer guilty of to a great Degree. They have been speakin mie to the People, and teaching them the Doctrines of from Religion, and the Mind and Will of God, rather that The and speaking to God the Defires of their own Minds. have wander'd away from God to preach to Mer why But this is quite contrary to the Nature of Prayer our for Prayer is our own Address to God, declaring ou put Sense of divine Things, and pouring out our Heart bath before him with warm and proper Affections. An it th there are feveral Modes of Expression that promot Pfal

(1.) Exclamations, which ferve to fet forth an Affec Hoff tionate Wonder, a fudden furprise, or violent In fore pression of any Thing on the Mind. Pfal. lxxxi. I invit O how great is thy goodness which thou hast laid up for the Com that fear thee! Pfal. CXXXIX. 17. How precious are the Men Thoughts to me. O God, how great is the Sum of them man Rom. vii. 24. O wretched Man that I am! who shall de Wor liver me?

(3) Interogations, when the plain Sense of any this neft we declare unto God is turned into a Question to make question more emphatical and affecting, Psal. cxxxix. 7. Whi keep ther shall I go from thy Spirit? Whither Shall I flee from thy Presence? Ver. 21. Do I not hate them that hate thet Add Rom. vii. 24. Who shall deliver me from the Body of thour Death?

(3) Appeals to God concerning our own Wants the Sorrows, our fincere and deep Sense of the Things my T speak to him. John xxi. 17. Lord thou knowest my Things, thou knowest that I love thee. So David appether to God, Pfal lxix 5. My Sins are not hide from thlong Pfal. lvi. S. Thou telleft all our Travels, or our Wandring very

are that Resi

fort deep gun from is th

be j

fudd

one

has an Sect. 5.

expres

S.

ion an are not my Tears in thy Book? Job x. 7. Thou knowest awake that I am not wicked: My Witness is in Heaven, and my oy, ou Record is on high. Job. xvi. 19.

(4.) Expostulations, which are indeed one particular to raise fort of Interrogation, and are fit to express, not only efore a deep Dejections of the Mind, but to enforce any Areaching gument that is used in pleading with God, either for ave bee Mercy for his Saints, or the Destruction of his Enepeakin mies. Isai, lxiii. 15, 17. Look down from Heaven, behold rines o from the Habitation of thy Holiness and of thy Glory, where her that is thy Zeal and thy Strength? The sounding of thy Bowels The and thy Mercies towards me, are they restrained? O Lord, o Med why half thou made us to err from thy Ways? and hardned Prayer our Hearts from thy Fear ? Ifai. li. 9. 10. Awake, awake, ring ou put on Strength, O Arm of the Lord, art not thou it that Heart hath cut Rahab, and wounded the Dragon? Art not thou An it that hath dried the Sea, the Waters of the great Deep? promot Pfal. lxxvii. 8. Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will be be favourable no more? Pfal. lxxx. 4. O Lord God of an Affec Hofts, how long wilt thou be angry? Pfal. xliv. 24. Whereent Im fore hidest thou thy Face, and forgettest our Affliction? God xxi. I invites his People thus to argue with him, Ifai. i. 18, for the Comenow let us reason together, saith the Lord. And holy is are to Men, in humble and reverent Exposulations, have with of them many Reasons pleaded their Cause before God, and their Shall de Words are recorded as our Patterns.

(5.) Chien, or Wishes, fit to fet forth serious and earny thin nest Delires, Job vi. 8, O that I might have my Reto mal quest. Psal. cxix. 5. O that my Ways were directed to

flee from (6.) Apostrophes, that is, when in the midst of our pate thet Addresses to God we turn off the Speech abruptly to dy of thour own Souls, being led by the Vehemence of some fudden devout Thought. So David in the beginning of Wants othe xvith Pfalm, Preserve me, O God; for in the do I pass hings mmy Trust. O my Soul, thou hast said to the Lord, thou art nowest my Lord, &c. In Meditations, Psalms, Hymns, or oid appether Devotional Compositions these Apostrophes may be from thonger and more frequent, but in Prayer they shouldbe Vandring very hort, except when the Speech is turned from one Person of the bleffed Trinity to another, thus

D 3

" Great

Great God, hast thou not promised that thy Son should -Set of have the Heathen for his Inheritance, and that he and in thould rule the Nations? Blessed Jesus, how long ere hand

"thou assume this Kingdom? When wilt thou send thy Word Spirit to enlighten and convert the World? When, O times " Eternal Spirit, wilt thou come and fled abroad thy many

" Light and thy Grace thro' all the Earth.

(7.) Ingeminations, or redoubling our Expressions, Fruit which argue an eager and inflamed Affection. Pfal xciv. more 1, 2 O Lord God, to whom Vengeance belongeth, O God, of the 10 whom Vengeance belongeth, shew thy felf. Pfal, cxxx. 6. will be My Soul waits for the Lord more than they that watch for former the Morning, I say, more than they that watch for the Morning. And the Conclusion of Pfal. Ixxii. is, Bleffed be the Lord for evermore, Amen and Amen. But here let us take care to distinguish between those Repetitions that arise from real Fervency of Spirit, and those that are used merely to lengthen out a Prayer, or that arise from mere Barenness of Heart, and want of Llatter. It is IV. far better, at least in publick Prayer, to yeild to our present Indisposition, and shorten the Duty, than to fill The up our Time with constant Repetitions, such as, O ablene Lord our God; if it be thy blessed Will: We intreat thee; more We beseech thee; O Lord, have Mercy upon us. For the tures, some of these Expressions may be properly enough repeated several times in a Prayer, yet filling up eves that if yempty Space, and stretching out almost every Sentence with them, is not agreeable to our Fellow-worfor the species of the service with them, is not agreeable to our Dejotion, tion of the service with them, is not agreeable to our Dejotion, the service when the service with them, is not agreeable to our Dejotion, the service when the service with them, is not agreeable to our Dejotion, the service when the service with the service with the service with them, is not agreeable to our Dejotion, the service when the service with the service wit or theurs.

Rule 5th. Do not always confine your selves to one set cited Form of Words to express any particular Request, nor take too much Pains to avoid an Expression meerly because you used it in Prayer heretofore. Be not over fond of a nice tunef Uniformity of Words, nor of perpetual Diversity of please Expression in every Prayer. 'Tis best to keep the mid- with dle between these two Extremes. We should seek in- may dred to be furnished with a rich Variety of holy we f Language, that our Prayers may always have some-that thing new, and something entertaining in them, and are a not tie our selves to expreis one Thing always in one

and at

the be

them

So

r the leffed here

tions it are

from

and י שהכ Set

should Set of Words, lest this make us grow formal and dull hat he and indifferent in those Petitions. But on the other ongere hand if we are guilty of a perpetual Affectation of new and thy Words, which we never before used, we shall someid thy many times bedriven to great Impropriety of Speech; and at best, our Prayers by this means, will look like the flions, Fruit our Fancy, and Invention and Labour of the Head, xciv. more than the Breathings of the Heart. The Imitation God, of those Christians and Ministers that have the best Gifts, ex. 6. will be an excellent Direction in this, as well as in the

#### SECT. VI,

## Of the Voice in Irayer.

It is IV. THE Fourth Thing to be considered in the Gift our of Prayer is the Voice,

to fill Though the Beauty of our Expressions, and the Tuneas, O ableness of our Voice can never render our Worship thee; more acceptable to God the infinite Spirit, yet our Natho' tures, being composed of Flesh and ipirit, may be affiled in Worship by the Harmony of the Voice of him eves that speaks, should the Matter, Method, and Expressions that speaks the speaks the speaks that speaks the speaks Sen- sions be never so well chosen in Prayer, yet 'tis possible wor- for the Voice to spoil the Pleasure, and injure the Devotion, tion of our Fellow-worshippers. When Speeches of the best Composure, and the warmest Language are ree fet cited in a cold, barsh or ungrateful Way, the Beauty of take them is almost lost.

7016 Some Persons, by Nature, have a very sweet and nice tuneful Voice, that what soever they speak appears of pleasing. Others must take much more Pains, and attend nid- with Diligence to Rules and Directions, that their Voice in- may be formed to an agreeable Pronounciation, For oly we find by fad Experience, that all the Advantages me- that Nature can obtain or apply to affift our Devotion, are all little enough to keep our Hearts from wandring

and to maintain Delight: At least it is a necessary Duty to know and avoid those disagreeable Ways of Pronounciation that may rather disgust than edity

fuch as join with us.

I contess in secret Prayer there is no necessity of Voice: For God hears a Whisper as well as a Sigh and a Groan. Yet some Christians cannot pray with an Advantage to themselves without the Use of a Voice some Degree; nor can I judge it at all improper, but re ther preferable, so that you have a convenient Place so Secretie: For hereby you will not only excite your own Affections the more, but by practice in secret, if you take due Care of your Voice there, you may learn all to speak in publick the better.

The great and general Rule I would lay down for managing the Voice in Prayer is this, Let us use the same Voice with which we usually speaking grave and serious Conversation, especially upon pathetical and affecting Subject. This is the best Direction that I know, to regulate the Sound as well as the Words. Our own native and common Voice appears most natural, and may be managed with greatest Ease. And some Persons have taken Occasion to redicule our Worship, and to census us as Hypocrites, when we fondly seek, and affect an new and different jost of Sounds or Voices in our

Prayers.

The particular Directions are fuch as these.

Direct. 1. Let your Words be all pronounced distinct, and not made shorter by cutting off the last Syllable, no longer, by the Addition of Hems and O's, of lon Breaths, affected Groanings, and useless Sounds, o Coughing or Spitting, &c. which some have hereto fore been guilty of, and have sufficiently disgraced Religion.

If you cut off and lose the the last Syllable of your Word or mumble the last Words of the Sentence, and sink it your Voice, so that others cannot hear, they will be ready to think, its because you did not speak properly

and so were atraid to be heard.

If on the other Hand you lengthen out your Sentences with ridiculous Sounds, you endanger the Devoti

fhipp lery defig to es will Sent

on c

next levat are

ety, dece Sour

D

hear

Betv

of D of o of o ly a peak

the prient at fir than

Peri and loud a la

ther den

Swij kina I

on, and f or Ways in edify ty of igh an ith an Voicei but r lace fo WO TH

eceffary

arn all wn fe be fam ses Con Subject plateth ive and be ma is have cenium ect an in ou

if yo

et, and ole, no of len nds, o hereto ed Re r Word

fink i will b roperly

Devo ti

on even of the wifest and best of your Fellow-Worshippers, and expose the Worship to the prophane Rallery of idle and corrupt Fancies. While you teem to be deligning to rub off the roughness of your throat, or to express greater Afriction by fuch Methods, others will suspect that 'tis a Method only to prolong your Sentences, to stretch your Prayers to an affected Length, and to recover your Thoughts what to fay next. Therefore When your Passions happen to be elevated with some kively Expression in Prayer, and you are delightfully confrain'd to dwell upon it; or when, you medicate to speak the next Sentence with propriety, 'tis far better to make a long pause, and keep a decent Silence, than to fall into fuch Indecencies of Sound.

Direct. 1. Let every Sentence be spoken loud enough to be heard yet none so loud as to affright or offend the Ear. Between thele two Extremes there is a great Variety of Degrees in Sound, sufficient to answer all the Changes of our Affections, and the different Sense of every part of our Prayer. In the beginning of Prayer especially a lower Voice is more becoming, both as it bepeaks Humility and Reverence, when we enter into the presence of God, and as it is also a great Conveniency to the Organs of Speech not to arise too high at first; for 'tis much harder to fink again afterwards, than to rife to higher Accents, if need require. Some Persons have got a Habit of teginning their Prayers, and even upon the most common Family-Occasions, fo loud as to startle the Company; others begin so low in a large Assembly, that it looks like secret Worship, and as the they forbid those that are present to join with them. Both these Extremes are to be avoided by Prudence and Moderation.

Direst. 3. Observe. a due Medium beeween excessive Swiftness and Slowness of Speech, for both are faulty in their

If you are too fwift, your Words will be hurried Senten on, and will, (as it were) intrude upon one another, and be mingled in Confusion. Tis necessary therefore to observe a due Distance between your Words,

D 5

and a much greater Distance between your Sentences, that so all may be pronounced distinct and intelligible.

Due and proper Paules and Stops will give the Hearer Time to conceive and reflect on what you speak, and more heartily to join with you, as well as give you leave to breathe, and make the Work more easy and pleasant to your felves. Besides, when Persons run on heedless with an incessant Flow of Words, being carried as it were in a violent Stream, without Rests or Paules, they are in danger of uttering Things rashly before God, giving no Time at all to their own Meditation, but indulging their Tongue to run iometimes too fast for their own Thoughts, as well as for the Affections of such as are present with them. hence it comes to pass that some Persons have begun a Sentence in Prayer, and been forced to break off and begin a-new: Or if they have purfued that Sentence, it has been with so much Inconsistancy, that it could hardly be reduced to Sense or Grammar: Which has given too fensible an Occasion to others to redicule all conceived Prayer, and has been very dishonourable to God and his Worship. All this arises from a Hurry of the Tongue into the middle of a Sentence, before the M nd has conceived the full and complete Sense of it.

On the other Hand, if you are too flow and very fenfibly and remarkably so, this will also grow tiresome to the Hearers, while they have done with the Sentence you spoke last, and wait in Pain, and long for the next Expression, to exercise their Thoughts, and carry on their Devotion. This will make our Worship appear Yet I must needs say, that an Errer heavy and dull. on this Hand in Prayer, is to be preferred before an Excels of Speed and Hurry, and its Consequences are less

hurtful to Religion.

In general, with regard to the two foregoing Directions. Let the Sense of each Sentence be a Rule to guide your Voice, whether it must be high or low, swift or lei-(urely. In the Invocation of God, in humble Adora- show cion, in Confession of Sin and Self-refignation, a flow- Not er and a modefter Voice is for the most Part very be- whi coming, as well as in every other Part of Prayer,

in P joici and ' er; a rally

SeE

whe

Spiri Di requi how

very ture. to f let u

feren his 1 Auth devo yet 1

every

unco ged, whe Char

less:

2. Pron Perf the tenc

their Exp Pray gin with

Where

ences,

Hear-

peak,

give

e cafy

erfons

s, be-

Refts

rafhly

Medi-

etimes

or the

gun a

ff and

nce, it

could

h has

ule all

ble to

rry ot

re the

very

itence

next

y on

ppear

rayer,

Where

And

ble.

where there is nothing very pathetical expressed. But in Petitions, in Pleadings, in Thanksgivings and Rejoicing in God, Fervency and Importunity, holy Joy and Triumph will raise the Voice some Degrees higher; and lively Passions of the delightful Kind will naturally draw out our Language with greater Speed and Spirit.

Direct. A. Let proper Accents be put according as the Sense requires. It would be endless to give particular Rules how to place our Accents. Nature dictates this toevery Man If he will but attend to the dictates of Nature. Yet in order to attain it in greater Perfection; and to fecure our felves from Irregularity in this Point,

let us avoid these few things following.

1. Avoid a constant Uniformity of Voice, that is, when every Word and Sentence are spoken without any difference of Sound: Like a Boy at School repeating all his Lesson in one dull Note; which shews that he is not truly acquainted with the Sense and Value of the Author. Now the Perlons may be truly fincere and devout, who speak without any difference of Accent, yet such a Pronounciation will appear to others as careless and negligent, as the' the Person that speaks were unconcerned about the great Work in which he is engaged, and as though he had none of his Affections moved, whereby his Voice might be modulated into agreeable elome Changes.

2. Avoid a vicious Disposition of the Accents, and false

Pronounciation.

As for instance, 'tis a vicious Pronounciation, when a Person uses just the same fort of Accents, and repeats Errer the same Set of Sounds, and Cadencies in every Senn Ex- tence, tho' his Sentences are never fo diffe ent as to e less their Sense, as to the Length, or as to the warmthof. Expression: As if a Man should begin every Sentence in Di- Prayer with a high Voice, and end it in a low; or beguide gin each Line with a hoarse and deep Bas, and end it r lei- with a shrill and sharp Sound. This is as if a Mulician dora- should have but one fort of Tune, or one fingle Set of flow- Notes, and repeat it over again in every Line of a Song, ry be- which could never be graceful, Another

Another Instance of false Prenounciation is, when strong an I Accents are put upon little Words, and Particles which look bear no great Force in the Sentence. And some Per- Ever fons are to unhappy, that those little Words, they, and divis that, and of, and by, shall have the biggest Force of the Hun Voice bestowed upon them, while the Phrases and Ex- ficen pressions of chief Signification are spoken with a cold shou and lew Voice.

Another Instance offalse Pronunciation is, when a calm plain Sentence, wherein there is nothing pathetical, is delivered with much Force and Violence of Speech; or when the most pathetical and affectionate Expressionsare spoken with the utmost Calmness and Compoture of Voice. All which are very unnatural in themselves, and to be avoided by those that would speak properly to the Edification of fuch as worship with them.

The last instance I shall mention of false Pronunciation is, when we tall into a mufical Turn of Voice as tho' we were finging instead of praying. Some devout Souls have been betrayed into such a Self-pleasing Tone by the warmth of their Spirits in secret Worship: And having none to hear, and inform them how difagreeable 'tis to others, have indulged it even to an incurable Habit.

3. Avoid a fond and excessive Humouring every Word and Sentence to extremes, as if you were upon a Stage in a Theatre. Which Fault also some serious Persons have fallen into for want of Caution. And it hath appeared so like Affectation, that it hath given great Ground for Censure. As for Instance,

If we should express every humble and mournful Sentence in a weeping Tone, and with our Voice personate a Person that is actually crying, this is what our Adversaries have exposed by the Name of Canting and Whining, and have thrown it upon a whole Party, for the fake of the Imprudence of a few.

Another Instance of this excessive Affectation is, when we express every pleasurable Sentence in our Prayers, every Promise or Comfort, every Joy or Plope, in too free and airy a manner, with too bold

18, (

Irre

thof

the perf it ir

S

Seal fhor whi 01 3 our have this cern

and haft in f calls relat Rev

25 V TUO

calm etical, cech; preffimpohempeak with

unciaoice as deeasing Thip: v difn in-

Word ge in have eared nd for Senonate r Ad-

on 15, our y or bold

an

Whi-

or the

strong an Exultation, or with a broad Smile: Which indeed which looks like too familiar a dealing with the great God. Per- Every odd and unpleasing Tone should be banish'd from y, and divine Worship; nor should we appear before God in of the Humility upon our Knees, with Grandeur and Magnid Ex- ficence upon our Tongues, left the found of our Voice cold should contradict our Gesture, lest it should savour of Irreverence in so awful a Presence, and give Disgust to those that hear us.

#### VH. SECT.

## Of Gesture in Prayer.

V. TITE proceed now to the Fifth and Last Thing considerable in the Gift of Prayer, and that is, Gefture.

And tho' it may not so properly be termed a part of the Gift; yet in as much as it belongs to the outward performance of this piece of Worship, I cannot think

it improper to treat a little of it in this place.

Since we are commanded to pray always, and at all Seasons, there can be no posture of the Body unfit for fhort Ejaculations, and pious Breathings towards God; while we lie in our Beds, while we fit at our Tables, or are taking our Rest in any Methods of Refresiment. our Souls may go out towards our heavenly Father, and have fweet Converse with him in short Prayers. And to this we must refer that Passage, I Chron. xvii. 16. concerning David, where it is faid, He fat before the Lord, and find, Lord who am I, or what is my House, that those haft brought me hitherto? But when we draw near to God in special Seasons of Worship, the Work of Prayer calls for a greater Solemnity, and in every thing that relates to it, we ought to compose our selves with great Reverence: That we may worthip God with our Bodies, as well as with our Spirits, and pay him Devotion with our whole Natures, 1 Cor, vi. 23,

In our Discourse concerning Gestures fit for Worship, we shall consider, First, the Posture of the whole Body; and Secondly, of the particular Parts of it, and endeavour to secure you against Indecencies in either of them.

of Nature, and Rule of Scripture, seem to dictate as most proper for Prayer, are Standing, Kneeling, or Pro-

Aration.

Prostration is sometimes used in secret Prayer, when a Person is under a deep and uncommon Sense of Sin, and falls flat upon his Face before God, and pours out his Soul before him, under the Influence of such Thoughts, and the working of such Graces as produce very uncommon Expressions of Humiliation and Self-abasement. This we find in Scripture made use of upon many Occassions: As, Abraham fell on his Face before God, Gen. xvii. 3. And Joshua before the Lord Jesus Christ, the Captain of the Host of God, Josh. v. 14. So Moses, Ezekiel, and Daniel, at other Seasons; so in the New Testament, when John fell at the Feet of the Angel to worship him, supposing it had been our Lord. Rev. xix. 10. And who could chuse but fall down to the Dust, at the Presence of God himself?

Kneeling is the most frequent Posture used in this Worship, and Nature seems to dictate and lead us to it as an Expression of Humility, of a Sense of our Wants, a Supplication for Mercy, an Adoration of, and a Dependance upon him before whom we kneel. This Posture hath been practised in all Ages, and in all Nations, even where the Light of Scripture never shined: And if it might be had with Conveniency, would certainly be a most agreeable Posture for the Worship of God, in publick Assemblies, as well as in private Families, or in our secret Chambers. There are so many Instances and Directions for this Posture in Scripture, that it would be useless to take Pains to prove it. So Solomon, 2 Chron. vi. 13. Exra Exr. ix. 5. Daniel. Dan. vi. 10. Christ himselt, Luke xxii. 41. Paul, Act, xx. 36.

and xxi. 5. Eph. iii. 14.

this Conving u is a him; venie our

Sect

Wor Difc Publi have and this

Chri
or ki
necei
Bu
Reit

or ag as to it fel foeve pofur

him.
will for he
Merc

are nus fro

As without Head decento Rinoddi

ner of ate as Pro-

whole

, and

when Sin, s out fuch duce Selfse of Face Lord h. v.

ons; ect of our lown

this to it ants, Des Poions,

And ainly God, nilies, ances

nat it 123071, 2. V1. . 36.

In the last place, Standing is a Posture not unfit for this Worship, especially in Places where we have not Conveniency for the humbler Gestures. For as standing up before a Person whom we respect and reverence, Light is a Token of that Esteem and Honour which we pay him; fo standing before God, where we have not conveniencies of kneeling, is an agreeable Testification of our high Esteem of him whom we then Address and worship. There are Instances of this Gesture in the Word of God, Mark xi. 25. Our Saviour fays to his Disciples, when ye stand praying; and Luke xviii. 13. The Publican flood afar off and prayed. Standing feems to have been the common Gesture of Worship, in a large and publick Affembly, 2 Chron. xx. 4, 5, 13. And in this Case it is very proper to conform to the Usage of Christians with whom we worship, whether standing or kneeling, fince neither of them are made absolutely necessary by the Word of God.

> But I cannot think that fitting, or other Postures of Reit and Lazine's ought to be indulged in solemn Seasons of Prayer, unless Persons are in any Respect infirm or aged, or the Work of Prayer he drawn out so long as to make it troublesome to humane Nature to maintain it self always in one Posture. And in these Cases, whatfoever Gesture of Body keeps the Mind in the best Composure, and fits it most to proceed in this Worship, will not only be accepted of God, but is most agreeable to him. For 'tis a great Rule that he hath given, and he will always stand by, that bodily Exercise profiteth little; for he looks chiefly after the Heart, and he will have

Mercy and not Sacrifice.

2. The Posture of the several Paris of the Body, that are most agreeable to Worship, and that may secure us from all Indecencies, may be thus particularized and enumerated.

As for the Head, let it be kept for the most part without Motion; for there are very few Turns of the Head in the Worship of Prayer, that can be accounted decent. And many Persons have exposed themselves to Ridicule, by Tossings and shakings of the Head, and nodding while they have been offering the folemn Sa-

critice

the in crifice of Prayer to God. Though it must be allowed that in Cases of great Humiliation, the hanging down thousand the state of the stat of the Head is no improper Method to express that Tem per of Mind. So the praying Publican in the Text fore cited: So the fews in the Time of Ezra, in a full Con gregation bowed their Head, and worshipped the Lor with their Faces toward the Ground, Nehem. viii. 6. Bu in our Expressions of Hope and Joy, it's natural to lift behole up the Head, while we believe that our Redemption and a draws nigh; as in Luke xxi, 28. I might also mentior discothe Apostle's Advice, that he that prays ought to have his Head uncovered, left he dishonour his Head, 1 Cor fed is XI. 4.

In the Face the God of Nature hath written various of Pr Indications of the Temper of the Mindy and especially tions

when it is moved by any warm Affection.

In divine Worship, the whole Visage should be composed to Gravity and Solemnity, to express a holy Aw and Reverence of the Majesty of God, and the highlift of Importance of the Work wherein we are engaged.

In Confession of Sin, while we express the Sorrow of our Soul, Melancholy will appear in our Countenan ces; the Dejection of the Mind may be read there, and according to the Language of Scripture, Sham and Confusion will cover our Faces. The humble Sinne blushes before God at the Remembrance of his Guilt Fer, li. 51. Ezraix. 6. Fervency of Spirit in our Petitions and holy Joy when we give Thanks to our God for his Life Mercies, and rejoice in our highest Hope, will be dis covered by very agreeable and pleasing Traces in the Feat keep tures and Countenance.

But here let us take heed, that we do not expose ou felves to the Censure of our Saviour, who reprove the Pharifes for disfiguring their Faces all that Da which they fet apart for fecret Fasting and Prayer whi Matth. vi. 16. While we are engag'd in the very Du ther ty, some decent Appearances of the Devotion of the who Mind in the Countenance are very natural and proper and are not here forbidden by our Lord; but at the fame time 'tis best that those Discoveries or Character of the Countenance flouid fall below, and fray behind

high, And able 1 and n out o temp

**Ipoke** To

iome cern dow

XVIII,

Bu thing be P com fame ready muc coun

jects Tho fron to f

thoi to t the inward Affections of the Mind, rather than rife too high, or than go before. The Devotion of our Hearts fhould be warmer and fisonger than that of our Faces:

And we should have a care of all irregular and difagree-able Distortions of the Face, all those affected Grimaces, and wringing of the Countenance, as it were to squeeze out our Words, or our Tears, which sometimes may to lift behold us; as well as on the other hand avoid Yamning, nption and an Air of Listlessness and drowsy Gestures, which tention discover the Sloth of the Mind. 'Tis a terrible Word have spoken by feremy in another Case, fer, xlviii. 10. Cur1 Cor sed is he that doth the Work of the Lord negligently.

To lift up the Eyes to Heaven is a very natural Posture various of Prayer, and therefore the Plalmift fo often menpecially tions it, Pfal. cxxi. 1. and cxxiii. 1. and cxli. 8, Though sometimes under great Dejection of Spirit, and Concern for Sin, 'tis very decent with the Publican to look y Aw do was it were upon the Ground, as being unworthy to do was it were upon the Ground, as being unworthy to e hig lift our Eyes up to Heaven where God dwells, Luke

XVIII, 13. orrow

1.

tehia

th

But above all, a roving Eye, that takes Notice of every atenan thing, ought to be avoided in Prayer; for tho' it may be possible for a Person that prays to keep his Thoughts Sham composed whilst his Eyes thus wander, (which at the Sinne fame time seems very difficult) yet Spectators will be s Guilt ready to judge that our Hearts are given to wander as titions much as our Eyes are, and they will suspect that the for hi Life and Spirit of Devotion is absent. Upon this acbe dif count some Persons have found it most agreeable, to the Feat keep the Eyes always closed in prayer, lest by the Objects that occur to their Sight, the Chain of their pose ou Thoughts should be broken, or their Hearts led away eprove from God by their Senses: Nor can I think it improper Prayer while we are conversing with God. But in this and oery Du ther Directions, I would always excuse such Persons of the who lie under any natural Weaknesses, and must use proper those Methods that make the Work of Prayer most easy at the to them. aracten

The

The lifting up of the Hands, sometimes solded toge. In ther, or sometimes a part, is a very natural Expression Weepin of our seeking Help from God, who dwells above Vent Pfal. xxviii, a and cxxxiv. 2. The Elevation of the and F Eyes, and the Hands, is so much the Dictate of Na-Mind. ture in all Acts of Worship wherein we address God, dulged that the Heathens themselves frequently practised it, as the A we have an Account in their several Writers, as well as deep swe find it mentioned as the Practice of the Saints in Motion the holy Scripture.

And as the Elevation of the Hands to Heaven is a very very in natural Gesture when a Person prays for himself; so niliar when a Superior prays for a Blessing to descend upon wilty any person of an inferior Character, 'tis very natural to lay his Hand upon the Head of the Person for whom he prays, This we find practised from the beginning of the World, and the practice descends throughout all Since Ages. Tis true indeed, this Gesture, the Imposition of prayer

Hands, was used by the prophets and Apostles, when with I they pronounced authoritative and divine Blessings up-hem to Men, and communicated miraculous Gifts. But I low esteem it not so much a peculiar Rite belonging to the pend prophetical Benediction, as it is a natural Expression of pont a Desire of the divine Blessing from a Father to a Son, Chairs from an elder person to one that is younger, from a Vorsh Minister to other Christians, especially those that are ise, we Babes in Christ; and therefore when a Person is see s those

apart and devoted to God in any solemn Office, whilst Thing prayers are made for a divine Blessing to descend upon t four him, Imposition of Hands seems to be a Gessure of Na-val Reture; and consider'd in it self, I cannot think it either lody a unlawful or necessary.

with regard to other parts of the Body, there is lit-egun, the need of any Directions. Calmness and Quietness, and or the an informity of Possure seem to be most decent. Al-regul most all Motions are disagreeable, especially such as caregin try with them any sound or Noise; for hereby there pre Worship is rather disturbed than promoted, and someor I persons by such Actions have seem'd as the they beat sly so Time to the Musick of their own Sentences.

Inlayrer

om he

toge In fecret Devotion indeed, Sighs, and Groans, and reffice Weeping may be very well allowed, where we give above Vent to our warmest Passions, and our whole Nature of the and Frame is moved with devout Affections of the of Na-Mind. But in publick these Things should be less in-God, dulged, unless in such Extraordinary Seasons, when all lit, as the Assembly may be effectually convinced they arise well as deep from the Heart. If we indulge our selves in various in Motions or Noise, made by the Hands or Feet, or any other

vell as deep from the Heart. If we indulge our felves in various in Motions or Noise, made by the Hands or Feet, or any other Parts, it will tempt others to think our Minds are not avery very intensely engaged, or at least it will appear so failf; so miliar and irreverent, as we would not willingly be upon suilty of in the Presence of our Superiors here on Earth natural

## Of Family Prayer.

out all Since it is to necessary for the Person that speaks in the property of prayer to abstain from noisy Motions, I hope all that join when with him will understand that it is very unseemly for a up-hem to disturb the Worship with Motion and Noise. But I slow indecent is it at Family Prayer, for Persons to to the pend a good part of the Time in settling themselves ion of pon their Knees, adjusting their Dress, moving their is Son, Chairs, saluting those that pass by and come in after the out a Worship is begun? How unbecoming is it to stir and at are ise, while the two or three last Sentences are spoken, is set a though Devotion were so unpleasent and tedious a whilst Thing that they longed to have it over? How often is upon t found that the Knee is the only Part that pays exters I Na-val Reverence to God, while all the other Parts of the either ody are composed to Laziness, Ease and Negligence? ome there are that seldom come in till the Prayer is

ome there are that feldom come in till the Prayer is is lit-egun, and then there is a Bustle and Disturbance made is, and or their Accommodation. To prevent some of these Al-regularities, I would persuade him that prays, not to scar-egin till all that design to join in the Family worship there present, and that even before the Chapter is read; someor I would not have the Word of God used in a Faybeat ily for no other Purpose than the tolling of a Bell at

hurch, to tell that the People are coming in to

In ayrers.

Sect.

Yet i

of a P

rising

## Of Grace before and after Ment.

Since I have spoken so particularly about Fout a mily-Prayer, I would insert a Word or two concernissary to another part of social Worship in a Family, and that improgiving Thanks before and after Meat: Herein we oug vident to have a due Regard to the Occasion, and the Person Herpresent; the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Person in the Neglect of which hath been attended with a Neglect of which hath her hath a Neglect of which hath her hat her

Indecencies and Indifcretions.

with so low a Voice, as the by some secret Charlos Bo they were to consecrate the Food alone, and ther comp was no need of the rest to join with them in the Pet sanditions. Others have broke out into so violent a Sounding as the they were bound to make a Thousand Peop much hear them.

Some perform this part of Worship with so sligitests ond familiar an Air, as the they had no Sense of these great God to whom they speak: Others have put only, an unnatural Solemnity, and changed their natural Voice into so different and aukward a Tone, not withmere out some Distortions of Countenance, that hath tempmust ted Strangers to ridicule.

It is the Custom of some to hurry over a single Sentor stence or two, and they have done, before half ther su Company are prepar'd to lift up a Thought to Heavenneed And some have been just heard to bespeak a Blessing chip the Church and the King, but seem to have forgot the of M were asking God to bless their Food, or giving Thankand for the Food they have received. Others again have given themselves a Loose into a long Prayer, and sare woming a Multitude of other Petitions, have not had on Rule that related to the Table before them.

The general Rules of Prudence, together with a dring; Observation of the Custom of the Place where we live Worwould correct all these Disorders, and teach us that neces few Sentences suited to the Occasion, spoken with a the audible and proper Voice, are sufficient for this purpose Name especially if any Strangers are present. If we are a great broad in mixt Company, many times 'tis best for each' Per

P. I fon to lift up a Petition to God in secret for himself: Yet in a religious Family, or where all the Company are of a Peice, and no other Circumstance forbids it, I cannot disapprove of a pious Soul sometimes breathing Pleut a few more devout Expressions than are just necesut cerningary to give Thanks for the Food we receive; nor is it that improper to join any other-present Occurence of Pro-

e oug vidence together with the Table-worship.

Perfor Here I would also beg leave to add this, that when ed wil 2 Person's Eating alone, I do not fee any Necessity of

rising always from his Seat, to recommend his Food to Wordthe Bleffing of God, which may bedone in any Posture Charlof Body with a foort Ejaculation: Yet when heests in ther Company, I am of opinion that the present Custom of e Pet fanding up, is more decent and honourable, than of fit-Sounding down, just before we give Thanks, which was too

Peop much practifed in the former Age.

Thus I have delivered my Sentiments concerning the o flig Gestures proper for Prayer. And I hope they will appear e of thefeful and proper to maintain the Dignity of the Worput ohip, and to pay Honour to God with our Bodies, as natur well as our Souls. As we must not make our selves ot withnere Statutes and lifeless Engines of Prayer, fo neither th temmus we, out of pretence of Spirituality, neglect all

Decencies. Our Forms of Religion are not numerous agle Senor gaudy as the fewish Rites, nor Theatrical Gestures half ther superstitious Fopperies, like the Papists; we have no Heavenneed to be masters of Ceremonies, in order to woreffing thip God aright, if we will but attend to the Simplicity rgot the Manners which Nature dictates, and the Precepts

Thankand Examples of the Golpel confirm.

ain har Remark. Tho the Gestures that belong to Preaching , and are very different from those of Prayer, yet most of the thad on Rules that are prescribed for the Expression, and the Voice in Prayer, may be usefully apply'd also to Preachith a diling; but this Difference is to be observ'd, that in the we live Work of Preaching, the same Restraints are not always us that necessary, and especially in applying Truth warmly to with a the Conscience: For then we speak to Men in the spurpos Name and Authority of God, and we may indulge a ve are greater Freedom and Brightness of Language, more

ach' Per

lively Motions, and bolder Efforts of Zeal and outwar Fervour; But in I rayer, where, in the Name of finf Creatures, we address the great and holy God, eve as m Thing that belongs to us must be composed to an A dance pearance of Humility.

#### SECT. VIII.

# General Directions about the Gift of PRAYER.

So W Hus have I finished what I designed upon the G of Prayer, with regard to the Matter, the Meth the Expression, the Voice, and the Gesture. I shall con hear conclude this Chapter with these five general Direction

1. Keep the middle Way between a nice and laborious A tendance to all the Rules I have given, and a careles Ne Gifts lett of 'em. As every Rule feems to carry its ow fion, Reason with it, so it is proper that there should are in some regard had to it, when Occasions for the Practic who occur. For I have endeavoured to fay nothing on the main Subject, but what might fome way or other be used pers. towards the Attainment of an agreeable Gift of Praye the I and the decent Exercise of that Gift. The Multiplicit guilt of our Wants, the Unfaithfulness of our Memories, the Dulnels and Slowness of our Apprehensions, the con II mon Wandrings of our Thoughts, and the Coldness Mine our Affections, will require our best Care for the R Exce medy of them.

Yet on the other hand, I would not have you co The fine your selves too precisely to all these Forms in Ma throter, Method, Expression, Voice and Gesture, upon eve then ry Occasion, lest you feel your felves thereby und to p some Restraint, and prevent your Souls of that divit tor Liberty, with which upon special Occasions the Spir diffe of God blesses his own People in the performance Calr this Duty. When the Heart is full of good Matter, t pref Tongue will fometimes be as the Pen of a ready Writt Pra P[al. lxv. 1. Such a fixedgels and Fulness of Though Lar such a Fervor of pious Affections, will sometimes or down

duce and 1

Se in yo high you accor

even

fome inim 11,

Chri

dulg

outwar duce fo glorious a Fluency and Variety of pertinent and moving Expressions, and all in so just a Method, of fine as makes it appear the Man is carried beyond himself, and would be straitened and crampt by a careful Attenan A dance to Rules.

See then that all the Graces of Prayer are at Work in your Souls with Power; let this be your first and highest Care; and by a sweet Influence this Will lead you to a natural and easy Performance of this Duty, according to most of the particular Rules I have given, even without a nice and exact Attendance to them. the G So without Attendance to the Rules of Art, a Man may fometimes in a very musical Humour strike out some inimitable Graces and Flourishes, and charm all that hear him.

II, Among Ministers, and among your Fellowchristians, observe those that have the most edifying lass No Gifer, and with regard to the Matter, Method, Expresfion, Voice and Gesture, endeavour to imitate them who hould are more universally approved of, and the Exercise of Practi whose Talents are most abundantly blest, to excite and g on the maintain the Devotion of all their Fellow-Worship-be used pers. And at the same time also take notice of all f Praye the Irregularities and Indecencies that any Persons are ories, the pray.

he con III. Use all proper means to abtain a manly Presence of oldness Mind, and holy Courage, in religious Performances. Tho the R Excess of Bashfulness be a natural Infirmity, yet if inyou co dulged in fuch Affairs, it may become very culpable. There have been many useful Gifts buried in Silence, s in Ma through a finful Bashfulness in the Person endowed with pon ev them: And generally all Persons, when they first begin by und to pray in Publick; fell something of this Weakness, at divis for want of a due Presence of Mind, and it hath had he Spie different Effects. Some Persons have lost that due mance Calmness and Temper which should govern their Exlatter, t pressions; and have been driven on to the end of their dy Write Prayer like a School-boy hurrying his Lesson over, or a Though Larum fet a running, that could not ftop till it was quite imes on down. Others have hefitated at every Sentence, and

ER.

irection

WC C

we al

tain :

fpeak

I add

OF 4W

most

under

your

iome

Time

to ob

(83

tr At

comn

Gitis

(9)

heir

I pr

IV.

Ye

(7-

(it may be) felt a Stop in their Speech that they could into utter no more. Others again, whose Minds have bee well furnished and prepar'd, have lost their own Schem of Thoughts, and made poor Work at first, thro' men Bashfulneis. prefe

I grant, that Courage, and a Degree of Assurance, a natural Talent, but it may also in a great measure h acquired by the Use of proper Means: I will here men tion a few of them.

(1) Get above the Shame of appearing religious; the you may be dead to the Repreaches of a wicked Work and despise the Jest and Scandal that are cast upon strik Godliness.

(2,) Make religious Conversation your Practice an Delight. If you are but inur'd to speak to Men con cerning the Things of God without blushing, you wi be enabled to speak to God in the Presence of Men wit holy Confidence.

(3.) Labour to attain this Gift of Prayer in a toler by De ble Degree, and exercise it often in secret for some co Worst fiderable Timebefore you begin in publick.

(4.) Take heed that your Heart be a ways well pri pared, and let the Matter of your Prayer be well prinot it meditated when you make your first publick Attempin Ti

(5.) Strive to maintain upon your Soul a mudlness greater Awe of the Majefty of that God to whom yoherefe speak, than of the Opinions of those Fellow-Creaturince, with whom you worship; that so you may (as it werd (10 forget you are in the Company of Men, while you a Go dress the most high God. Chide your Heart into Conge, rage, when you find it fly and finking, and fay, " Depttera " I speak to the Great and Dreadful God, and shall I or: " afraid of Man?

Now in order to practife this Advice well, the net fon shall be akin to it.

(6.) Be not too tender of your own Reputation these Externals of Religion. This softness of Spire give which we call rashfulness, has often a great deal tres Fondness for self mingled with it. When we are our fi speak in publick, this enfeebles the Mind, throws

coul into a Hurry, and makes us perform much worse than bee we do in secret. When we are satisfy'd therefore that hem tain a noble Negligence of the Centures of Men, and fpeak with the same Courage as the none but God were nce, present.

Yet to administer farther Relief under this Weakness.

ure b 1 add,

throws

(7.) Make your first Essays in the Company of one s; the or two either your Inferiors, or your most intimate, most pious and candid Acquaintance, that you may be Work under no Fear nor Concern about their Sentiments of fire your Performance. Or join your felf in Society with fome young Christians of equal standing, and set apart ce and Times for praying together, which is an excellent way and control obtain the Gift of Prayer.

ou w (8.) Do not aim at Length of Prayer in your youngen with the Attempts, but rather be short; offer up a few more

toler by Degrees to enlarge and tulfil the feveral Parts of this me co Worship, as farther Occasion shall offer, and as your Gif.s and Courage encreate.

vell pr (9) Be not discouraged if your first Experiments be well pr not to successful as you desire. Many a Christian has

Attempin Time arrived at a glorious Gift in Prayer, who in heir younger Effays have been overwhelm'd with Bafha muchness and Confusion. Let not Satan prevail with you

hom your Hope, at Creaturence, by such a Tempration as this.
it were (10.) Make it the Matter of your earnest Requests be you to God, that you may be endowed with Christian Counto Corage, with a holy Liberty of Speech, and Freedom of y, "Da Ditterance, which the blessed Apostle Paul often prays shall I or: And you have Reason to hope, that he that gives very Good and perfect Gift, will not deny you that which , the net fo necessary to the Performance of your Duty.

I proceed now to the fourth general Direction.

of Spir give you notice of all the Irregularities that your eat deal lives may have been guilty of in Prayers, especially in we are our first Years of the Practice of this Duty; and e-Accom.

freem those the most valuable of your Friends, who will put themselves to the Trouble of giving you a modest and an obliging Hint of any of your own Imperfections: For 'tis not possible that we our selves should judge of the Tone of our own Voice, or the Gesture that we our selves use whether they be agreeable to our Fellow-Worshippers or no. And in other Instances also our Friends may form a more unbiass'd Judgment that our selves, and therefore are fittest to be our Correctors.

For want of this, some Persons, in their Youth, have proceed gain'd so ill a Habit in speaking in Publick, and so me spirit my Disorders have attended their Exercise of the Gift o called Prayer, ill Tones, vicious Accents, wild Dissortions of the Gountenance, and diverse other Improprieties, which the and carried with them all the Years of their Life, and have I she oftentimes exposed the Worship of God to Contempt spirit and hindred the Ediscation of those that join with them the I rather than promoted it.

V. Be frequent in the Practice of this Duty of Prayer, no but only in secret, but with one another. For the every Rule Thin that I have before given, were fixed in your Memorie sign and always at hand, yet without frequent Practice, you many will never attain to any great Skill and Reddiness it

this holy Excercife.

As our Graces themselves by being often tried an put upon Action, become stronger, and shine brighte What give God more Glory, and do more Service to Men to will it fare with every Gift of the holy Spirit also; 'ti improved by frequent Exercise. Therefore the Apost bids the young Evangelist Timothy, that he should not meglett to strup the Gift that was in him, tho' it was a Giward communicated in an extraordinary Way, by the Impulance string of Hands. 2. Tim. i. 6. And therefore it is this guift some serious Christians that have less Knowledge, wo reatt excel Persons of great Learning, and Wit, and Judgo be ment, in the Gift of Prayer; because tho' they do note counderstand the Rules so well, yet they practise abuser to dantly more. And for the most part, it all other Cithing cumstances are equal, it will be found a general Trutin us, that he that prays most, prays best.

Who

m per

hould

to ou

# 

## CHAP. III.

## Of the Grace of PRAYER.

that IN the two first Chapters, I have finish'd what I preectors I posed, concerning the External Parts of Prayer; I have proceed now to take a short View of the internal and so me spiritual Part of that Duty; and this has been usually

Gift o called the Grace of Prayer.

ch the and show how properly that Term is used: Afterward de hav I shall particularly mention what are those inward and tempt spiritual Exercises of the Mind, which are required in a them the Duty of Prayer, and then give Directions how to attain them.

eyer, no But in the most part of this Chapter I shall pass over by Rule Things with much Brevity, because it is not my Demorie sign in writing this Book, to say over again what so ice, you many practical Writers have said on these Subjects. iness it

#### SECT. I.

orighte What the Grace of Prayer is, and how it differs from the Gift.

also, 'ti

Apost GRACE, in its most general Sense, implies the sould me of free and undeserved Favour of one Person to-as a Giward another that is esteemed his Inserior: And in the he Implianguage of the New Testament, it is usually put to it is thiguisty the Favour and Mercy of God toward insuledge, we creatures, which upon all Accounts is acknowledged and Judgo be free and undeserved. Now because our Natures ey do note corrupt and averse to what is good, and when so other Cithings, this is done by the Power of God working all Truth us, therefore this very Change of Nature, this released and divine Frame of Mind, is called in the formmon Language of Christians by the Name of Grace.

E 1

Gra

173 ye be 1

we :

Gra

of L

not plies

be e:

read

Min of P

H

the

fide.

the

Effic

Adv

agree

of ex

Grac

Hear

Gift

Affec

T

from

Gift

Study

the S

have

to the

that I

hardly

into a

T

T

If I were to write my Thoughts of the Diftinction Sec between the Terms of Virtue, Holinefs, and Grace,

should give them thus:

Virtue generally fignifies the mere material Part of that which is good, without a particular Reverence to God, as the Principle or End thereof. Therefore th good Dispositions and Actions of the Heathens wen called Virtues. And this Word also is applied to Sobri ety, Righteousnels, Charity, and every thing that re lates to our Selves and our Neighbours, rather than to Religion and Things that relate to divine Worship.

Holinofs fignifies all those good Dispositions and Ac tions, with their peculiar Reference to God as their End, to whose Glory they are devoted and performed The Word Holy fignifies that which is devoted, or de

dicated.

Grace denotes the feme Dispositions, with a peculia regard to God, as their Principle, intimating that the

proceed from his Favour.

Sometimes this Word is used in a comprehensive Sense, to fignify the whole Train of Christian Virtues or the universal Habit of Holiness. So may those Texts be underflood, John i. 16. Of his Fulnefs we have received. Grace, 2 Pet, iii. 18. Grow in Grace, and in the Knowledge of our Lord Fefus Christ. And lo in our com mon Language we fay, Such a Person is a gracele Wretch, he has no Grace at all, i.e. no good Disposit We fay such a one is truely gracious, or he has Principle of Grace, i. e. he is a Man of Religion and Prays Virtue.

Sometimes 'tis used in its fingular Sense, and mean any one Inclination or holy Principle in the Mind. we fay, The Grace of Faith, the Grace of Repentance, Grace of Hope, or Love. So 2 Cor. viii. 7. Therefore ye abound in Faith, in Knowledge\_\_inyour Love to s fee that ye abound in this Grace alo, i. e. Liberality.

Sometimes 'tis used in a Sense a little more enlarge but not universal, and it implies all those pious Qua fications that belong to any one Action or Duty; we read of the Grace that belongs to Conversatio toleral Col iv. 6. Let your Speech be always with Grace.

Grat vii. 21

hat re

than to

and Ac

s thei

ormed

or de

Virtue

y thou

we have

nd in th

disposit he has

ion as

ince, t

refore

diry.

enlarge

hip.

TACE, Grace of finging, Col. iii. 16. finging with Grace inyour Hearts; and the Grace of divine Worship feems to art of be mentioned, Heb. xii, 18. Le: us have Grace whereby ence to we may ferve God acceptably with Reverence, &c. and the wen Grace of Prayer, Zec. xii. 10. Iwill peur on the House of David the Spirit of Grace and Supplications. Sobri

The Grace of Prayer, in our common Acceptation, is not any one fingle Act or Habit of the Mind, butit implies all those hely Dispositions of Soul, which are necessary to be exercised in that Part of divine Worship. It confilts in a readinele to put forth thole feveral Acts of the fanctified. Mind, Will and Affections, which are fuited to the Duty

of Prayer.

Hence will appear the great Difference that is betwixt the Gift and Grace of Prayer. The Gift is but the Outpeculi fide. the Shape, the Carcass of the Duty. The Grace is hat the the Soul and Spirit, that gives it Life, and Vigour, and Efficacy, that renders it acceptable to God, and ofreal henfin

Advantage to our selves.

The Gift chiefly confifts in a Readiness of Thought, agreeable to the several Parts of Prayer, and a Facility of expressing those Thoughts in speaking to God. The Grace confilts merely in the inward Working of the gracelo Heart and Conscience toward God and Religion. The Gift has a Shew and Appearance of holy Desires and Affections: But holy Affections, sincere Desires, and real Converse with God, belong only to the Grace of

Prayer.

The Gift and the Grace are many times separated one mess from the other; and it hath been often found that the Gift of Prayer hath been attained in a great Degree by Study and Practice, and by the common Workings of the Spitit of God communicated to some Persons that ve to s have known nothing of true Grace. There may be also the Grace of Prayer in lively Exercise in some Souls, that have but a very small Degree of this Gift, and that as Qua hardly know how to form their Thoughts and Defires Outy; into a regular Method, or to express those Desires in erfatio tolerable Language.

Concerning some Persons it may be faid, as in Mat, Grat vii. 22. that though they could pour out abundance of

E 3

Words

Words before God in Prayer, though they could preach like Apostles, or like Angels, or cast out Devils in the Name of Christ, yet our Lord Jesus knows them not, for they have no Grace. On the other Hand, there are some that are dear to God, that can but chatter and cry like a Swallow or a crane, as Hezekiah did, and yet are in the lively Exercise of the Grace of Prayer. But where both thefe, the Gift and the Grace meet together in one Person, such a Christian brings Honour to God, and has a greater Capacity and Prospect of doing much Service for Souls in the World, he is made of great Use to the Edification and Comfort of his Fellow-Christians.

Those Acts of the sanctified Soul in all its Powers which are put forth in the Duty of Prayer, may be properly called so many Graces of the Holy Spirit, drawn forth into Exercise. And of these some belong to the whole Work and Worship of Prayer, and others are peculiar to the

Several Parts of the Duty.

## SECT. II.

## General Graces of Prayer.

THE Graces that belong to the whole Work or Duty

of Prayer, are such as thele.,

I. Faith or Belief of the Being of God, and his perfect Knowledge, and his gracious Notice of all that we fpeak in Prayer. This Rule the Apostle gives, Heb. xi. 6. He that somes to God must believe that he is, and shat he is a Rewarder of all that diligently feek him. We should endeayour to impress our Minds frequently with a fresh and lively Belief of God's Existence, the he be so much unknown; of his Presence, tho' he be invisible; of his just and merciful Regard to all the Actions of Men, and especially their religious Affairs; that so Prayer may not be a Matter of Custom and Ceremony, but performed with a Defign and Hope of pleasing God, and getting some Good from him. This Exercise of a lively

lively give

11 L when Speak abou WC 0 not t fons, mean ough we ! eipe

> 11 thro men ture Wit full this and Thi ftan Mo crif Ain tual dulg

> > Ter

the

pof

cvc

and

the

Co

fan

Go

Sou

unto

reach

n the

f, for

re are

d cry

t are

cther

much

great

llow.

wers

e pro-

rawn

whole

tothe

Duty

perfed

eak in

e that

A Re-

ndea-

h and

much

of his

Men,

But

lively Faith runs through every Part of the Duty, and gives Spirit and Power to the whole Worship.

II. Gravity, Solemnity, and Serioniness of Spirit.

Let a light and trivial Temper be utterly banished, when we come into the Prelence of God. When we speak to the Great Creator (who must also be our Judge) about the Concerns of infinite and everlafting Moment, we ought to have our Souls clothed with Solemnity, and not to assume those Airs which are lawful at other Seafons, when we talk with our Fellow-Creatures about meaner Affairs. A wantennels and vanity of Mind ought never to be indulged in the least Degree, when we come to perform any Part of divine Worship; and especially when we, who are but Duk and Ashes, speak

unto the great and dreadful God.

III. Spiritual and Heavenly Mindeaness, should run thro' the whole of this Duty. For Prayer is a Retirement from Earth, and a Retreat from our Fellow-Creatures to attend on God, and hold Correspondence with him that dwells in Heaven. If our Thoughts are full of Corn and Wine and Oil, and the Bufiness of this Life, we shall not feek so earnestly the Favour and Face of God, as becomes devout Worshippers. The Things of the Worldtherefore must be commanded to stand by for a Season, and to abide at the Foot of the Mount, while we walk up higher to offer up our Sacrifices, as Abraham did, and to meet our God. Our Aims, and Ends, and Defires, should grow more spiritual, as we proceed in this Duty. And tho' God indulges us to converse with him about many of our Temporal Affairs in Prayer, yet let us take care that the Things of our Souls, and the eternal World, always possess the chief Room in our Hearts. And whatsoever of the Cares of this Life enter into our Prayers, and are spread before the Lord, let us see that our Aims therein are spiritual, that our very Defires of Earthly Comforts may be purified from all Carnal Ends, and fanctified to some Divine Purposes, to the Glory of God, to the Honour of the Gospel, and the Salvation of Souls.

r may t perd, and of 1

lively

IV. Sincerity and uprightness of Heart is another Grace high that must run thro' this Worship. Whether we speak to God concerning his own Glories, whether we give him Thanks for his abundant Goodnels, or confess our vari ous Iniquities before him, or express our Defires o Mercy at his Hand, still let our Hearts and our Lipsa gree, and not be found Mockers of God, who fearche the Hearts, and tries the Reins, and can spy Hypocris in the darkest Corners of the Soul.

V. Holy Watchfu'neft, and Intention of Mind upon th Daty in which we are engaged; this must run through every Part of Prayer. Our Thoughts must not be ful fered to wander among the Creatures, and rove to the Ends of the Earth, when we come to converse with the High and Holy God. Without this holy Watchful again nels we shall be in danger of leaving God in the midst o the Worship, because the Temptations that arise from Satan, and from our own Hearts, are various and strong Fear Without this Watchfulness our Worship will degene rate into Formality, and we shall find Coldness and indifferency creeping upon our Spirits, and spoiling the Success of our Duties. Watch unto Prayer, is a constant Direction of the great Apostle.

I might add to these, Humility, and Delight, or Plea brok fure, and other Exercises of the fanctified Affections we ! but I shill have occasion more properly to mention ferve

them under the next Heid.

#### SECT. III.

Graces that belong to particular Parts of Prayer.

HE Graces that peculiarly belong to the fevera Pares of Prayer, are diftinguished according to the of Parts of this Duty. (viz:)

I. Invocation, or calling upon God, requires a special Awe of his majefly to attend it, and a deep Sense of our own Meanness and Unwarthiness; and at the same time we mould express boly Wonder and Pleasure, that the most high Ch

tempt

reipor

11. fevera us th veral cienc and a his F

felve: 25 W those Com

towa fhoul And

to F

11 Hun Soul

open Tim are :

holy fhou I

diffe que be cies

for Wi See IT Van

ires o

Grace high God, who inhabits Eternity, will fust er fuch coneak to temptible and worthless beings as we are to hold Cor-

ve him respondence with him.

II. The Work of Adoration or Praise runs thro' the several Astributes of the divine Nature, and requires of Lipsa us the Exercife of our various Affections suited to these seearche veral Attributes. As when we mention God's Sell-iufipocrificiency and Independency, it becomes us to be humble, on the his Power, and of his Wildom, we should abate our rough felves before him, because of our Weakness and Folly, be ful as well as stand in holy Admiration at the Infinity of to the those Gories of God. When we mention his Love and with Compassion, our Souls should return much Love to him tchful again, and have our Affections going forth strongly hidft of towards him. When we think of his Justice, we from should have a holy Awe upon our Spirits, and a religious ftrong Fear suited to the Presence of the just and dreadful Godlegene And the Thought of his Forgiveness should awaken us and in to Hope and Joy. ng the

III. In the Confession of our Serrows and our Sins, onstant Humility is a necessary Grace, and deep Contrition of Soul, in the Presence of that God whose Laws we have Plea broken, whose Gospel we have abused, whose Majesty ctions we have affronted, and whole Vengeance we have denention ferved. Here all the Springs of Repentance should be let open, and we should mourn for Sin, even at the same. Time that we hope Iniquity is forgiven, and our Souls are reconciled to God. Shame and Self-Insignation, and hely Revenge against the Corruptions of our Hearts,

should be awakened a foin this Part of Prayer.

IV. In our Petitions we should raise our Desires to such different Degrees of Fervency, as the nature of our Reseveral quests makes necessary. When we pray for the Things to the of the upper World, and eternal Bleffings, we cannot be too warm in our Defires: When we feek the Merspecial cies of Life, the Degree of Fervency should be abated; of our for 'tis possible that we may be happy, and yet go ime we without many of the Comforts of the present State.

E mod Submission is here required: And God expects to see his high Children thus rationally religious, and wisely to divide the

ver.

Sec

Whi

of S

agai

dedi

15 T

dine

the

God

able

us.

Co

UNT

inte

cies

Co

giv

of

to

tan

ing

dei

Lo

So

of

his

the

tri

fes

the

Sin

ag

On

CT

th

ta

be

V

Things that are most agreeable to his Will, and most

necessary for our Felicity.

While we make intercession for our Friends, or our Enemies, we ought to seel in our selves warm and lively Compassions; and when we pray for the Church of Christ in the World, we should animate all our Expressions with a burning Zeal for his Glory, and Tenderness for our Fellow-Christians.

V. Pleading with God, calls for humble Importunity, For the Arguments that we use with God, in pleading with him, are but the various Forms of importunate Request. But because we are but Creatures, and we speak to God, Humility ought to mingle with every one of our Arguments. Our Pleadings with him should be so expressed, as always to carry in them that Decency, and that Distance, that becomes Creatures in the Presence of their Maker. In Pleading also we are required to exercise Faith in the Promises of the Gospel Faith in the Name of Christ Fesus our Mediator, Faithin she Mercies of our God, according to the Discoveries he bath made of himself in his Word. We are called to believe that he is a God hearing Prayer, and will bestow upon us what we feek, so far as is necessary for his Glory and our Salvation: To believe that he is a Remarder of them that diligently seek him. Heb. xi. 6. Here also the Grace of Hose comes into Exercise; for while we trust the Promises, we hope for the Things promifed, or the Things for which we petition. We ough to maintain an humble Holy Expectation of those Mercie for which we plead with God. We must direct our Pray er to him and look up, with David, Plal. v. 3. and with Habakkuk, stand upon our Watch-Tower, and see what be will answer us, Hab. ii. 1.

VI. In that Part of Prayer which is called Profession, or Self-Resignation, great Humility is again required; a sweet Submission to his Will, a Composedness and a Quietness of Spirit under his Determinations, even the, for Reasons of infinite Wissom and Love, he with-hold from us the particular Comforts that we seek. Here let Patience have its perfect Exercise, and let the Soul continue in an humble Frame, waiting upon God.

While

While we give up our selves to God, a divine Steadines of Soul should artend it, and the strmest Courage of Heart against all Oppositions, while we confirm all our Self-

dedications to the Lord.

VII. In Thanksgiving, a most hearty Gratifude of Soul is required, a deep Sense of divine Favours, anda Readiness to return unto God according to his Goodness, to the uttermost et our Capacities; a growing Love to-God, and fincere Longing to do something for him, answerable to the Variety and Riches of his Grace towards Here also with holy wonder, we acknowledge the Condeicention of God to bestow Mercies upon us so unworthy; and this wonder should arise and grow up into drvine Joy, while we blefs our Maker for the Mercies of this Life, and our Father for an Interest in his Covenant, and his special Love. And in our Thankfgivings we should be fure to take notice of all Returns of Prayer, all merciful Appearances of God in answer to our Requests; for 'tis but a poor Converse is maintamed with God, if we are only careful about our speaking to him, but take no notice of any Replies he condescends to make to our poor and worthless Addresses.

VIII. When we blefs God, we should shew an earnest Longing after the Honour of the Name of God, and our Souls should breathe ferven ly after the Accomplishment of these Promises wherein he hath engaged to spread his own honours, and to magnify his own Name, and the Name of his Son; we should, as it were, exult and triumph in those Glories, which God, our God possesies, and rejoice to think that he shall for ever possels

them.

Then we conclude the whole Prayer with our Amen of Sincerity and of Fairb, in one thort Word expressing over again our Adorations, our Confessions and our Petitions; trufting and hoping for the Audience of our Prayers, and Acceptance of our Persons, from whence we should take Encouragement to rife from this Duty with a sweet Serenity and Composure of Mind, and maintain a joyful and a heavenly Frame, as those that have been with God.

no out livel Chris effions es for

mol

tunity. eading tunate nd we ry one uld be Decenin the are re-

aithn ries he alled to eltou is Glo-

solpel,

Rewar-. Here while promi ought Aercies

r Pray d with ohat bi

0 e [[101] ired; 1 Quieto for h-hold

Here e Soul God.

While

Se

low

bow

fedn

COD

pon

Hea

utte

for

pel,

his' L

ons

to e

pine

deep

in t

Gra

Nat

the !

the

ty,

Spir

Wat

to l

fave

cter

Att

Pra

witi

All

mie:

Eph

1

this ble

15.

I

A

But left some pious and humble Soul thoulds discouraged, when they find not these lively Exercises of Faith, Hope, Love, Fervency of Defire, and divine Delight in Worship, and thence conclude that they have not the Grace of Prayer, I would add this Caution, (viz.) That all the Graces of Prayer are feldom at work in the Soul at once, in an eminent and fenfible Degree: fometimes one prevails more, and sometimes another, in this feeble and imperfect State: and when a Christian comes before God with much Deadnels of Heart, much overcome with earnal Thoughts, and feels great Reluctancy even to the Duty of Prayer, and falls down before God, mourning, complaining, felf-condemning, and with Sighs and deep Groans in fecret, makes known his Burthen and his Sins to God; tho' he can speak but few Words before him, fuch a Frame and Temper of Mind will be approve! of by that God who judges the Secrets of the Heart, and makes most compassionate Allowances for the Infirmity of our Fleth, and will acknowledge his own Grace working in that Soul, tho' it be but just breathing and struggling upward through Loads of Sin and Sorrow.

#### SECT. IV.

## Directions to attain the Grace of Prayer.

I N order to direct us in the spiritual Performance of this Duty, we must consider it as a holy Converse maintain'd between Earth and Heaven, betwixt the great and holy God and mean and sinful Creatures. Now the most natural Rules that I can think of, to earry on this Converse, are such as these.

Direct. 1. Possessyour Hearts with a most affecting Sense of the Characters of the two Parties that are to maintain this Correspondence, that is, God and yourselves. This indeed is one Direction for the Gift of Prayer, but it is also most necessary to attain the Grace. Let us consider who this glorious Being is, that invites us to this Fel-

lowship

o ld

ies of

livine

they

stion,

work

gree:

other,

hrifti-

leart,

great

nwo

ning,

nwon

k but

per of

esthe

onate

ill ac-

, tho'

rough

lowship with himself; how awful in Majesty! how terrible in Righteousness! how irresistable in Power! how unsearchable in Wissom! how all-sufficient in Blessedness! how condescending in Mercy! Let us again consider, who are we that are invited to this Correspondence; how vile in our Original! how guilty in our Hearts and Lives! how needy of every Blessing! how utterly incapable to help our selves! and how miserable for ever, it we are without God!

And if we have fincerely obeyed the Call of his Gospel, and have attained to some comfortable Hope of his Love, let us consider, how infinite are our Obligations to him, and how necessary and how delightful it is to enjoy his Visits here, with whom it will be our stappiness to dwell for ever. When we feel our Spirits deeply impress with such Thoughts as these are, we are in the best Frame and most likely way to pray with

Grace in our Hearts.

Direct. 2. When you come before God, remember the Nature of this Correspondence, it is all Spiritual; remember the Dignity and Privelege, the Design and the Importance of it.

A Sense of the high Favour, in being admitted to this Privilege and Honour, will fill your Souls with humble Wonder, and with heavenly Joy, such as becomes the Favourites and Worshippers of an infinite God. A due Attendance to the Design and Importance of this Duty, will fix your Thoughts to the most unmoveable A tention and strict Watchfulness; it will overspread your Spirit with Seriousness, it will command all your inward Powers to Devotion, and will raise your Desires to holy Fervercy. You pray to him that hath Power to save and to destroy, about your eternal Destruction or eternal Salvation; and if Eternity, with all its awful Attendance, will not awaken some of the Graces of Prayer, the Soul must be in a very stupid Frame.

Direct. 3, Seek earnessly a State of Friendship with him with whom you converse, and labour after a good Hope and Assurance of that Friendship. We are all by Nature Enemies to God, and Children of his Wrath, Rom, viii. 7. and Eph. ii. 2. If we are not reconciled, we can never

hold

once of onverse ext the eatures. of, to

indeed is also consider this Felowship

Sed

bilit

that

Tha

Go

Soi

of

one

erc

ons

Co

the

till

10.3

joy

At

giv

not

ful

wi

in

rea

Bro

Int

yo

yo

ma

ing

inc

tio

WI

It

Ex

tea

the

18

it

hold Communion with him. How can we delight in Converse with an Enemy so almighty? or pay him due worship, while we believe he hates, and will destroy us? But oh! how unspeakable is the Pleasure in holding Converse with so infinite, so Almighty, and so compassionate a Friend? And how ready will all the Powers of Nature be to render every Honour to him while we feel and know our selves to be his Favourite and the Children of his Grace? while we believe, the all his Honours are our Glory in this State of Friendship, and each of hiso Pertections are the Pillars of our Hope, and Assurances of our Happiness?

Now in order to obtain this Friendship, and to promote this divine Fellowship, I recommend you to the

next Direction.

Direct. 4. Live much upon, and with, Jesus the Mediate by whose Interest alone you can come near God, and be brought into his Company. Christ is the Way, the Trust, and the Life: And no Man comes to the Father, but by him John xiv. 6. Through him Jews and Gentiles have Acce, anto the Father, Eph. ii. 18. Live much upon him therefore by Trust and Dependance, and live much

with him by Meditation and Love.

When a Sinner under first Conviction sees with Horror the dreadful Holiness of God, and his own Guilt and Desert of Damnation, how fearful is he to drawnear to God in Prayer? And how much discourage while he abides without hope? but when he first be holds Christ in his Mediatorial Offices, and his gloriou All-sufficiency to save, when he first beholds this new and living Way of Access to God, consecrated by the Blood of Christ; how chearfully doth he come before the Throne of God, and pour out his whole Soul is Prayer? And how lively is his Nature in the Exercised every Grace suited to his Duty? How deep his Humility? how fervent his Desires? how importante his pleadings? How warm and hearty are his Thanksgivings?

And we have need always to maintain upon our Spirits a deep Sense of the Evil of Sin, of our Desert of Death, of the dreadful Holiness of God, and Impossi

bilit

ap. III

light in

ay hin

will de

afure i

, and i

all th

to him

ourite

ve, the

Friend

of or

to pro

to th

ediatu

and b

e Trut

by bit

e Acce

on him

h Hot

Guilt

draw

DUTIE

first be

glorion

is new

by th

before

Soul i

rcifeo

Humi

te hi

nkigiv

ur Spi

elert (

mpolli

bilit

bility of our Converse with him without a Mediator, that so the Name of Fesus may be ever precious to us, that we may never venture into the Presence of God in fet and folemn Prayer, without the Eye of our

Soul to Christ our glorious Introducer.

Direct. 5. Maintain always a praying Frame; a Temper of Mind ready to converse with God. This will be one Way to keep all praying Graces ever ready for Exercife. Visit him therefore often, and upon all Occasions, with whom you would obtain fome immediate Communion at folemn Seafons of Devotion, and make the Work of Prayer your delight, nor rest satisfied till you find Pleafure in it.

What advantages and Opportunities foever you enjoy for focial Prayer, do not neglect praying in secret: At least once a Day constrain the Bufineffes of Life to

give you leave to fay fomething to God alone.

When you join with others in Prayer, where you are not the Speaker, let your heart be kept intent and watchful to the Work, that you may pray so much the better,

when you are the Mouth of others to God.

Take frequent Occasion, in the midst of your Duties in the World, to lift up your Heart to God: He is ready to hear a sudden Sentence, and will answer the Breathings of a holy Soul towards himself, in the short Intervales or Spaces betwixt your daily Affairs. Thus you may pray without cenfing, as the Apostle directs, and your Graces may be ever lively. Whereas if you only make your Addresses to God in the Morning and Evening; and forget him all the Day, your Hearts will grow indifferent in Worthip, and you will only pay a Salutation with your Lips and your Knees, and fulfil the Task with dull Formality.

Direct. 6. Seek earnefly the Affiftance of the Holy Spirit. It is he that works every Grace in us, and fits for every Duty; it is he that awakens sleeping Graces into Exercise; it is he that draws the Soul near to God, and teaches us this Correspondence with Heaven. He is the Spirit of Grace and Supplication; but because this is the Subject of the following Chapter, I shall pursue

it no farther here.

# ※四回淡淡回面淡淡回回淡淡回回淡淡回画淡

# CHAP. IV.

Of the Spirit of PRAYER.

A LL the Rules and Directions that have hitherto been laid down, in order to teach us to pray, will be ineffectual, if we have no divine Aids; We are not sufficient of our selves to think one Thought, and all that is good comes from God. If therefore we would attain the Gift or Grace of Prayer, we must seek both from Heaven; and since the Mercies of God of this Kind, that are bestowed on Men, are usually attributed to the Holy Spirit, he may very properly be called the spirit of Prayer; and as such, his Assistance is to be sought with Diligence and Importunity.

I confess, the Spirit of Prayer, in our Language, may sometimes signify a Temper of Mind well surnished and ready for the Work of Prayer. So when we say, There was a greater Spirit of Prayer found in Churches in former Days than now; we mean, there was a greater degree of the Gift and Grace of prayer found among a Men; their Hearts and their Tongues were better surnished and fitted for this Duty. But to deny the Spirit of Prayer in all other Senses, and declare there is no need of any Insuences from the Holy Spirit to affist us to pray, carries in it a high degree of Self-sufficiency, and borders upon Profaness.

My Business therefore in this Chapter, shall be to prove, by plain and easy Arguments, that the Spirit of God doth assist his People in Prayer: Thento shew what his Assistances are, and how far they extend, that we may not expect more from him than Scripture promises, nor attribute too little to his Influences: And after a few Cautions laid down, I shall proceed to give some Directions how the Aids of the Holy Spirit may be obtained.

be obtained.

Proof.

Praye ture. Chris

I, Text

and o

Opera The Men, as If

Time it is fhall

the

Properties fully

lieve by Paul

the the cand

Levi

herto

pray,

Ve are

lic ba

Would

both

f this

buted

ed the

o be

, may

nished

e fay,

ches in

reater

ongi

r fur-

Spirit

is no

fift w

ency

be to

Spirit

Thew

d, that

e pro-

And

o give

t may

C, T

# SECT. I.

Proofs of the Affiftance of the Spirit of Godin PRAYER.

THE Methods of Proof which I shall use to evence the Influences of the Spirit of God in Prayer, are these three, (1.) Express Texts of Scripture. (2.) Collateral Texts. (3.) The Experience of Christians.

I, The First Argument is drawn from such express

Texts of Scripture as thele.

I Text. Zac xii. 10. I will pour out on the House of David, and the Inhabitants of Fernsalem, a Spirit of Grace, and of Supplication. Here the holy Spirit of God is called a Spirit of Supplication, with respect to the special, Operations and Ends for which he is here promised. The plentiful Communication of his Operations to Men, is often expressed by pouring him out upon them, as Isai. xliv. 3. Prov. 1. 23. Tit iii. 6. and many other Places. Now that this Prophecy refers to the Times of the Gospel is evident, because the Effect of it is a looking to Christ as pierced or crucified. They shall look on him whom they have pierced.

Objection. Some will fay this Promise only refers to

the Jews at the Time of their Conversion.

Answer. Most of these exceeding great and precious Promises, that relate to Gospel Times, are made expressly to Jacob, and Israel, and Jerusalem, and Sion, in the Language of the Old Testament. And how dreadfully should we deprive our selves, and all Gentile Believers, of all these gracious Promises at one Stroke by such a confined Exposition? Whereas the Apostle Paul sometimes takes Occasion to quote a Promise of the Old Testament made to the Jews, and applies it to the Gentiles, as a Cor.vi. 16, 17, 18. I will dwellin them, and walk among them, and I will be their God, and they shall be my People; which is written for the Jews, in Levit. XXVI. 12. Come out from among them—touch no unclean thing—and I will be a Father to you. &c.—which

which are cited from Ifa. iii. 11. and Fer. xxxi. 1.9 2. 7 which are cited from 13. In.
where Israel alone is mentioned. And yet in 2 Cor Reque
vii. 1. the Apostle says, Having therefore these Promise y giv
dearly Beloved, let us cleanse our selves, &c. And thus hem to
makes the Corinthians as it were Possessor these ver sulle Promises. He gives us also much Encouragement twork do the same, when he tells us, Rom xv. 4. Whatsoever imate. Things are written aforetime, were written for our Learn 3. I ing, that we through Putience and Comfort of the Scrip ies, fo tures might have Hope: And ver 8, 9, he assures us the spirit Jesus Christ confirms the Promises made to the Eathers, the which the Gentiles may glorify God for his Mercy. Again in 2 Const tho i. 20, All the Promises of God in him are Yen, and in him who is Amen to the Glory of God. Now it would have been to spirit very little Purpole to have told the Romans or the Coproper rinthians of the Stability of all the Promises of God, Fer, as proper their Faith might not have embraced them. ply: s Go

We are faid to be bleffed with faithful Abraham i we are Imitators of his Faith, Gal. iii. 29. If we are oner. Christ's, then are me Abraham's Seed, and Heirs accorditeach ing to the Promise; Heirs by Faith of the same Bleffing Thing that are promised to Abraham and to his Seed. Rom by th W. 13. Now this very Promise, the Promise of the Spirit, is received by us Gentiles, as Heirs of Abraham Gal. iii. 14. That the Bleffing of Abraham might cone a the Gentiles through Christ Jesus, that we might receive the Promife of the Spirit through Faith, Being interested therefore in his Covenant, we have a Right to the fame Promises, to far as they contain Grace in them that may properly be communicated to us: And therefore the House of David, in this Prophecy of Zecharian doth not only fignify the natural Descendents of Davi the King, but very properly includes the Family of Christ, the true David; Believers that are his Children and Inhabitants of Ferufalem, and Members of the and true Church, whether they were originally Jews o Gentiles: For in Chriff Jefus Men are not known by these Distinctions, there is neither few nor Greek, Ga

2. Text Liver

4.

into 9

Spirit

Praye

VIII.

me ci

Spirit

more

ing v

are !

with

Spirit

God

ther out ] the S

5.

xi. 1.9
2. Text. Luke. xi. 13. After Christ had answered the remission by giving them a Pattern of Prayer, he recommends thus hem to ask his Father for the holy Spirit, in order to fuller and farther Assistance and Instruction in this work of Prayer, as the whole Context seems to insuface imate.

Learn 3. Text. Rom. viii. 26. The Spirit helpeth our Instruction us the spirit it self maketh Intercession for us with his Groanings which cannot be interpreted to the street of the spirit as th

been to Spirit not being clothed with human Nature, cannot be represented under such an inferior Character, as the Nature of Prayer or Petition scens to improper later. ham ply: Whereas our Lord Jesus Christ being Man as well s God, may properly assume the Character of a Petitime an oner. The Business of the Holy Spirit therefore is, to accord teach and help us to plead with God in Prayer, for the Rom by the next Scripture.

Of the Spirit of his Son

A. Text. Gal. iv. 6. God hath fent the Spirit of his Son into your Hearts, crying, Abba, Father. That is, the spirit of God inclines and teaches us to address God in erefter Prayer, as our Father. And fo 'tis explained, Rom. ne fame viii. 15. Te have received the Spirit of Adoption, whereby Spirit of Adoption belongs to every true Christian in more or less Degrees, otherwise the Apostle's Reasoning would not appear strong and convincing: Because ye ily o are Sons, he hath fent forth the Spirit of his Son, &c.

5. Text. Eph. vi. 11. Praying always with all Prayer of the mich all Performance. These Words ev avecual; [ in the ws o with all Persoverance. These Words ev aveuads [ in the Spirit, have Reference to the Work of the Spirit of vn b God in us, for fo the Word en mreun i fignifies in ok, Ga ther Places of the New Testament, Mat. xii. 28. I cast out Devils by the Spirit of God, Luke ii. 27. He came by the Spirit into the Temple. 1. Cor. xil. 8, 9. Toone u . Tent Siven, by the Spirit, the Word of Wisdom, to another KnowKnowledge by the same Spirit, &c. In this Verse of thervent Epistle to the Ephesians, it cannot properly signify Prasents ing with our own Spirit, that is, with the Intention offed to our own Minds, because that seems to be implied Spirit,

the next V ords, watching thereunto.

Objection. Some will say still, that this Praying in this. A Spirit was to be performed by an extraordinary Gi in 1 C which was communicated to the Apostles, and mar spoken others in the first Age of Christianity. Something it is specified in the Gift of Tongues at Pentecost, and various Gifts might mong the Corinthians, when they prayed, and preache the second street of the second street.

Answer. Whatsoever there was of extraordinary arone an miraculous Communications of the Spirit in the because first Days of the Gospel, we presend not to the sammuch now. But the Assistances of the Spirit, whereof w The speak, are in some measure attainable by Christians ing in all Ages; for in this Ephes. vi. 18. Praying in the Spir Now is enjoined to all Believers, and at all Times, with a God to Sorts of Prayer Now its not to be supposed, that They all Times, and in all forts of Prayer, Christians should Holy have this extraordinary Gift. are f

We may also farther remark, that the Gift of Praye I of it felf is not expressed as such an extraordinary and misure raculous Gift, neither in the Prophefy of Feel, Chaptempii. nor in Ads, Chap. ii. where that prophecy ction, feel is accomplished; nor is it mentioned particular Age in the Epiftles of St Paul, among the miraculous Gift Pro of the holy Spirit, in those Places where they are end of t merated. But only the Gift of Prayer in an unknow thou Tongue seems to be spoken of in t Cor. xiv. which re Nost And 'tis not unlikely, that the Omission or Silence of the Chu Gift of Prayer in those Texts, might be deligaed fo atte this very Purpose, (viz.) That the there were Gifts a man Prayer by immediate Inspiration in those Days; yo our that there should be no Bar laid against the Expectati pro on of Christians in all Ages of some divine Assistance end in Prayer, by a Pretence that this was only an extract ly t dinary Gift to the Apostles, and the first Christians. Spir of thervent Prayer of the Righteous. In the Original it is ty Prasences Prayer of the Registrons, the the Conginal Religious Prayer This Word is ation cased to fignify Persons possessed with a good or evil plied Spirit, and it signifies here Prayer wrought in us by the good Spirit that possesses us, that leads and guides in the s. And the Word is used in this Sense several times, by Gilin 1 Cor. xii. where the Gifts of the Holy Spirit are a man spoken of. Yet let it be observed, that here the Apostle ning likes speaking of such aninwrought Prayer as all Christians Gifts might be capable of; for his Epistle is directed to all reache the scatter'd Tribes of Israel, Jam i. 1. and he bids them all confess their Faults to one another, and pray for mary an one another that they might be healed, and for this Reason,

n the because the inprought Prayer of the Righteons availeth

5. Text

reof w The last Text I shall mention is, Jude ver, 20. Praystans ing in the Holy Ghost, keep your selves in the Love of God. the Spin Now this Epistle is written to all that are sanctified by with a God the Father, preserved and salled in Jesus Christ, ver. 1., that They are all directed to pray by the Assistance of the should Holy Ghost. And those who have not this Spirit, in ver. 19

are faid to be fenfual.

f Prays I confess, the Holy Spirit hath been in a great meaand m fure so long departed from his Churches, that we are I, Chartempted to think, that all his Operations, in Exhortahecy ction, Prayer, and Preaching, belong only to the first ticular Age of Christianity, and to the extraordinary Ministers, us Gift Prophets, and Apostles; and 'twas from this Absence are enu of the Spirit, that Men proceeded to invent various Meenknow thods to supply the Want of him in prayer, by Pater hich is Nofters, Beads, Litanies, Refponfes. and other Forms fome f Praya good and some bad, to which they confine the ce of th Churches, to keep up the Form of Worship, and the acd fo attention of the people; and at best, we are left by Gifts a many Teachers to the use of our mere natural Powers, ys; ye our Reason and Memory: and hence spring those relistance endless Labours of Men to make this Word figuify onextraor-ly the Temper and Disposition of the Mind: So the ons. Spirit of Adoption, in their Sense, is nothing but a Childlike like Temper, and the Spirit of prayer means no thin III. God de

elfe but a praying Frame of Heart.

But fince fome Texts expressly speaks of the He, the Spirit, as working these Things in us, since in magaze of Scriptures the Spirit of God, is promised to be given of the to dwell in us, and be in us, and to affist in prays ween why should we industriously exclude him from twhere Hearts of the Saints, and thrust him out of those Serience at tures, wheresever the Words will possibly endure a since other Sense? 'Tisin my Opinion much more naturable not and reasonable, for us to interpret those places who pecial the Spirit is mentioned, according to the plain La brayer, guage of clear Texts where the Name of God's or Though Spirit is written.

However, if a Man will but allow the Spirit of Godbing of

However, if a Man will but allow the Spirit of Gothing of and his Affafances in prayer, to be mentioned in an I will one Text of Scripture, fo far as to be perfuaded antibed encouraged thereby, to feek those Affaffances that Fancy, may pray better, I will not be angry with him, that had V can't find this Spirit in every Text where others believable be in Spoken of and defined.

he is spoken of and design'd.

he is spoken of and design'd.

H. The second Argument for the Aids of the holy Spiheir I rit in Prayer, is drawn from collateral Scripsures, and such upones are all those Texts which represent the blessed Spirit spirts, the Spring of all that is good in us, and show us the Nor all other Duties of the Christian Life are to be performed Need in and by this holy Spirit, Saints are born of the when Spirit, Joh, iii. 6. Are led by the Spirit, Rom. viii. 14 slves, Walk in the Spirit, Gal.v., 16. Live in the Spirit, ver. 25 atura By the Spirit moreisy the Deeds of the Body, Rom. viii. 13 st Nat The Spirit convinces of Sin. Joh. xvi. 9. and fits out to wishin Confession. The Spirit wienesseth with our Spirits that somm are the Children of God, Rom. viii. 16, and thereby sure the nishes us with Thanksgivings. The Spirit sanctifies us Resident fills us with Love, and Faith, and Humility, an oile to every Grace that is needful in the Work of Praye sons to Why then should Men take so much pains to hinder us gnore from praying by the Spirit, when 'tis only by this Spirit as unless the God, Eph. is and the spirit walk with God and have Access to God, Eph. is and this Form F. P. A of po

o this IH. The third Argument to prove that the Spirit of God doth sometimes affelt Men in the Work of Prayer God doth sometimes assist Men in the Work of Prayer as He, the Experience of all Christians with regard to the man Gazce of Prayer, and many Christians in the Exercise iven at the Gift of it too. The great Difference that is be-prayerween some Believers and others in this respect, even twhere their natural Abilities are equal; and the Difference that is between Believers themselves at different are a Times and Seasons, seems to denote the Presence or enaturablence of the Holy Spirit. Some Persons at some whe pecial Seasons will break out into adivine Rapture in a La sayer, and be carried for beyond themselves: Their d's or houghts, their Desires, their Language, and every thing that belongs to their Prayer, seems to have some-of Gothing of Heaven in it.

of Gothing of Heaven in it.

in an I will allow that in some Persons this may be asked a ribed to a great Degree of Understanding, Invention, that Pancy, Memory, and natural Affections of the Mind, that had Volubility of the Tongue; but many times also it believed believed to the Tongue; but many times also it believed be observed, that those Persons who have this Gife of P ayer in Exercise, do not excel nor equal the rest of all the unce it may be, they are Persons of very mean opirit a arts, and below the common Capacity of Mankind. Use the Nor can it be always imputed to an overflow of animator and Nature, and warm Imagination, at those Times of this when they are carried out in Prayer thus beyond thematic. I talves; for this happens sometimes when they find their vertage and also and they can hardly speak or think about these omanon Affairs. I wish these Testimonies to the Aids by furst he holy Spirit were more frequent a mongst us. These omanon Affairs. I wish these Testimonies to the Aids by furst the holy Spirit were more frequent a mongst us. These ons that pretend to any Share of it, as soolish, stupid, more used the provent when the Gift of the holy Spirit, will deride the Persons that pretend to any Share of it, as soolish, stupid, more used to the this Gift of the holy Spirit, will deride the Persons that pretend to any Share of it, as foolish, stupid, and use a unlearned and softish Creatures, dull and unthinking; in the proving out the Soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked this wonderful Ability of pouring out the Soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked this wonderful Ability of pouring out the Soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked this wonderful Ability of pouring out the Soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked the prayer, which it may be remarked the prayer when the soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked the prayer when the soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked to the prayer when the soul before God in prayer, which it may be remarked to the pray

of pouring out the Soul before Ged in prayer, which

II. Th

the Scoffers themselves can't imitate? Oh! then it i attributed to our Wit, our Memory our Invention, ou Fancy, our vehement Affections, our Confidence, o Impudence, to any thing rather than to the Spirit of God, because they are resolved to oppose his power, and

deny his Work in the Hearts of Believers.

I might here add Citations from the Articles and Litar and gy of the Church of England, to confirm the Doctrin but he of the Aids of the Holy Spirit in our religious Perfor of Incomances. We have no Power to do good Works, pleasant an tion of acceptable to God, without the Grace of Godby Christ pre that we venting us that we may have a Good-will, and workin nor si with us when we have that Good-will, Art. 10 The workin grees a of the Spirit—drawing up the Mind to high and heaven Per by Things, Art. 17. And this ordinary Work of the Hody to ly Spirit in all Believers, is called the Inspiration of the too me Holy Spirit, Art, 13. O God, from whom all holy Desire. Holy Spirit, Art, 13. O God. from whom all holy Desire. In all good Counsels, and all just Works do proceed; Secon the Spi Collect at evening Prayer. And a little after; Almight 1. I Collect at evening Prayer. And a little after; Almight 1. If God, who has given us Grace to make our common Suppl Prayer oations. And in the Collect, the fifth Sunday after Easts when — Grant, that by thy inspiration we may think those thing casts in that be good, and by thy merciful guiding may perform the Disc same. Again, Almighty God, of whose only Gift it comet this in that thy faithful People do unso thee true and laudable Ser 2. Twice, 13th Sunday after Trinity. Grant, that thy holy Spholy a ris may in all things dirrect and rule our Hearts, 19th Surfomet day after Trinity. Homily 16th. p. 1. 2. affects the secn Word and mighty working of God's Holy Spirit which is within mour of For it is the Holy Ghost, and no other thing, stirring up got all affile and godly Motions in their Heart. Many more Expression ter, Most this nature might be collected from the Homilies an I po of this nature might be collected from the Homilies an I populsiek prayers of the Church of England. So that oning Se would think none of that Communion should throt explain Reproach and Scandal upon the Assistances of the Homake Spirit in good Works and religious Duties. more !

S.E. C. Tintera

I th

CYCL

it i

n, ou ce, c

#### SECT. IL

# How the Spirit affifts us in Prayer.

T, an T is evident then, that there is such a thing as the Little Assistance of the Spirit of God in the work of Prayr, of Ctrin but how far this Assistance extends, is a farther Subject Perfor of Inquiry; and it is very necessary to have a just Nome and tion of the Nature and Bounds, of this divine influence, if pre that we may not expect more than God has promised, working nor sit down negligently contented without such Devorking rees as may be attained.

The persons in this, as in most other cases, are very reached by to run away with Extremes. They either attribute to of the too much or too little to the Holy Spirit.

Desire In my Judgment, those Persons attribute too little to Secons the Spirit of Prayer.

Secon the Spirit of Prayer.

Imight 1. Who say there is no more Affiftunce to be expected in Supple Prayer, than in any ordinary and common Affair of Life; 22 Easts when the Plow man breaks the Clods of his Ground, and thin casts in the Wheat and the Barley, his God doth instruct him form the Discretion, and teach him. Is xxviii. 24. 25, 26. But comes this in effect. to deny his special influences.

ble Ser 2. Those who allow the Spirit of God merely to excite some body Spiboly Motions in the Heart while they pray, and to awaken the Sunformething of Grace into Exercise, according to the ne secret words of a Prayer, but that he does nothing towards thin mour obtaining the Ability or Gift of Praying, nor at mp got all affists us in the Exercise of the Gift with proper Materessian Learnest and Gift, the Scriptures sixed in this foregoe.

lies an I persuade my self, the Scriptures cited in this foregothat on ing Section, concerning praying in the Spirit, can never be
thro explained this way in their full meaning; and I hope to
the Ho make it apparent in this Section, that the Holy Spirit hath
more hand in Prayer, than both these Opinions allow.

I think also on the other hand, those Persons expect

00 much from the Spirit in our Day.

1. Who mait for all their Inclinations to pray from immen E. C. Mate and present Dictates of the Spirit of God; who will ever pray but when the Spirit moves them. I find in

Scripture frequent Exhortations to pray, and commandinal, for pray always, i. e. to pray upon all Occasions; yet I find fall for no Promise nor Encouragement to expect the holy Spi-It mit will, by sudden and immediate Impulses in a sensible orbids way, dictate to me every Season of Prayer. For the holy spi-the Spirit of God should sometimes withdraw himself shough the Spirit of God should sometimes withdraw himself shough in his influences, yet my Duty and Obligation to con- licito Stant Praver Still remain.

Prayer still remain.

Those who expect such aids of the Holy Spirit, as to et that make their Prayers become the proper Work of Inspiration salous such as the Prayers of David and Moses, and others re-rates, corded in Scripture. Let us not be so fond as to per-azine suade our selves that these Workings of the Holy Spi-capper it in Ministers or in common Christians, while they Now teach, or exhort, or pray, arise to the Character of those sese to miraculous Gifts that were given to the Apostles, and the sprimitive Believers; such as are described in the Church ford of Corinth and elsewhere. For at those times a whole rmine Sermon, or a whole Prayer together, was a constant allowing the contraction of the contra Sermon, or a whole Prayer together, was a constant flowing Impulse of the Holy Spirit, perhaps for the Words as well as all the Matter of it, which made it truly divine the our Prayers, the Spirit of God leaves us much to ad nate our selves, to mingle many Weaknesses and defects with a Liber our Duties, both in the Matter, and in the Manner, and in the Words; so that we cannot say of one whole Sentence, that it is the perfect or the pure Work of the Spirit of God. And we should run the danger of Blaspher and in a my, to entitle the Spirit of God to every thing that we spent in speak in Prayer, as well as to exclude all his Assistances gent in from all the Prayers of the Saints in our Day.

from all the Prayers of the Saints in our Day.

3. Those who hope for such influences of the Spirit as to II. He render their own Study and Labours needless; who never tien, Stave given Diligence to furnish themselves in a rational tend to way with an Ability to pray, upon Presumption of Store those divine Impulses, nor upon any occasion will premeditate before hand, but rush upon the Duty, as Peter our ow
went out at Christ's Command to walk upon the Water,
and hope to be upheld and carried through all the Duty
without their own Forethought: They will cite the
rning
Text which was given to the Disciples, Mat. x. 19. When
ly Ski
they deliveryou up, take no Thought how or what ye shall inister

fpeak .

fand seak, for it shall be given you in that same Hour what ye find all speak. But this Text has quite another Design.

Spi- It may be questioned, whether this Word of Christ

tho' and follicitous Fear and Care, as we are bid to take no miels hought for the Morrow, Mat. vi. 34 i. e. Be not overcon- licitous or disquieted about Provision for the Morrow. it if Christ did utterly forbid them all Preparation,

as to et that Command and Promise to the Apostles in miration; alous Times, when they should appear before Magistre-rates, can never be given to encourage the Sloth and per-aziness of every common Christian in our Day, when Spi-eappears in Worship before God.

They Now in order to find the happy Medium between those selective Extremes, of attributing too much or too little hurch ford of God: and so far as I am able to judge or de-whole rmine, his Affistance in Prayer may be reduced to the instant llowing Particulars.

Instant lowing Particulars.

1. He bestows upon us our natural Capacities, some Delivine. the of Understanding, Judgement, Memory, Invention and the description of Speech, and Readiness to utter the Control of Liberty of Speech, and Readiness to utter the Control of the Science of Speech, and Readiness to utter the Control of the Spiral of the doth to Believers in common with other as Spiral of the spiral

never tion, Study and Attempts of Prayer; whereby while we ational tend to useful Rules and in Instructions, we treasure up ion of Store of Matter for this Duty, and learn by Degrees ill preexpress our Thoughts with Propriety and Decency,
s Peter our own and others Edification. Thus he adds a BlesWater, g to our Studies, in order to grow in the Knowe Duty ge of the Things of God as Christians; and in the
raing of Tougues to interpret Scripture, and in the
ly Skill of Exhortation, in order to become able to
the pall inisters. fpeak .

Sea

It is

repter

Fave,

feek,

Praye

is he

filent

good

carna

gives

it, an

in W

or our

the E

the I

make

our H

him,

XXXII.

the m

bring

Work

Advar

Delig

erin

violen

away

frange Morio

the Mi hely S

IV.

Ani

All these are called spiritual Gifts, because (as is be fore shewn) in the primitive Times, they were given on the fudden, in an extraordinary manner, withe laborious Study to acquire them; but in our Day, the are to be obtained and impreved by Labour and Ul by repeated Trials, by Time and Experience, and the ordinary Bleffing of the Spinit of God: and the fas must be faid concerning the Gift of Prayer. He fand fies our Memory to treasure up such Parts of the ho Scripture as are proper to be used in Prayer; he make it faithful to retain them, and ready in the Recollection of them at proper Seafons. If Men become skilful any Faculty, and especially that belongs to Religi tis justly attributed to God and his Spirit; for it teaches the Plowman to manage wifely in fowing a reaping, Ifa. xxviii. 26, 29. much more doth he tea the Christian to pray. He divides to every one wi Gifts he pleases, and works according to his go Pleasure, I Cor. xii, from ver. 4. to ver. 11. All seco dary Helps and Means, when well attended to, an well applied, are made fuccesful by his powerful Be nediction. And we may fay to those Christians wh have the greatest Giftsin Prayer, Who made thee to di fer from another? And what haft thouthat thou haft w received? 1 Cor. iv. 7. For if we live not by Bread als but by every Ward of Power and Bleffing that proce from the Mouth of God Mat. iv. 4. much more may fay-concerning the spiritual Improvements of the Min that they are not attained by our Labour alone, hi by the good Spirit of God making our Labour pr perous.

III. He enclines our Hearts to pray, and keeps them a tens upon the Work. By Nature there is in all Men Eltrangedness from God, and there is too much of remaining in the best. There is a natural Reluction firmiti to, the Duties of immediate Communion with Go bat the and a. Weariness in them: "Tis only the Spirit of Go according that works a heavenly Frame in us, that makes us read Senses to pray always, and excites us to take occasion from this So the several Concerns of our Souls; or from the Affin God, of Life, to go to the Merey-Seat, and to abide the fignify

AA

give

ithou

the

U

d the

lan

and

e ho

make

ection

lful |

igio

if

g an

tead

wha

go

fecon

, 20

ul Be

nay w

pro

is be It is he that kindly and fecretly fuggelts, Now is the accepted Time. The Spirit fays to the Soul fecretly, Seek my Face, and the Soul replies, Thy Face, O God, will I feek, Pfal. xxvii. 8. The fpirit faith, Come to God by Prayer, as well as to Christ by Faith, Rev. xxii. 19. It is he that enlarges the Defires towards God, and gives filent Intimations of Audience and Acceptance. By his good Motions he overcomes our Delay, and answers the carnal Objections of our finful and flothful Hearts. He gives our Spirits Liberty for the Work, as well as in it, and recals our Thoughts when wandring from God in Worthip, whether they be drawn away by our Eyes, or our Ears, or our bufy Fancies, or the Suggestions of the Evil One. It is the holy Spirit that holds us to the Duty, in Opposition to all Discouragements, and makes us wreftle and frive with God in Prayer, pour out our Hearts before him, and flir up our felves to take hold of him, agreeable to the language of those Scriptures, Gen. IXXII. 24. Rem. XV. 30. P'al. lxii. 8. Efa. lxiv. 7. Now the means which the Spirit of God generally uses to s win bring us to Prayer, and keep us to the Duty, is by to di working in our Soulsa lively Senfe of the Necessity and Advantage of it, or giving us some Refreshment and dalom Delight, in and by it.

And if when we are engaged in our worldly Affairs,

or in Divine Worthip, the Devil is permitted by fudden, Min violent Impressions on the Fancy, to draw our Hearts ie, he away to finful Objects, why should it be counted a frange thing, that the bleffed Spirit fhould call in holy

Motions and Encouragements to the Duty?

Motions and Encourage the Most feeres Teachings supplies us with the Master of Prayer. This is the express Language of holy Scripture. Rom. viii. 25. The Spirit helpeth our Infirmities; for we know not what to pray for as we ought, but the Spirit it self maketh Intercession for us,—and that of God, were 27. All the seconding to the Mind or Will of God, were 27. All the Senses that the Wit of Man has contrived to put upon this Scripture, to exclude the Work of the Spirit of God, are very much forced and strained, to make them there signify any thing else.

F 3 'Tis,

'Tis plain that we know not what is good for on felves, Ecclef. vi. 12. and we of our felves should ofte ask for Things hurtful to us, Jam. iv. 3. We are n acquainted with our own Wants, nor the Method our Relief. 'Tis the Spirit that must convince us Sin and Righteousness; of our Sin, and the Righteousne of Christ. John. xvi. 19. He is a Spirit of Illumination in all the Affairs of Religion: 'Tis he alone that feard the deep things of God, that knows what God hath to pared for Believers, I Cor. ii. 9. And therefore makes Intercession, or teaches us to pray for Thin agreeably to the divine Will and Purpole. He now as then also gives a Hint of some Argument to plead wit God, either the Name or Meditatation of Christ, or for of his own Promifes in the Gospel; for he is promife to take of the Things of Christ, and shew them unto i fohn. xiv. 26. and fohn xvi. 13, 14, 15. Tis he the brings divine Things to our Remembrance: Such thing as are fuited to the feveral Parts of Prayer. He is the Glory and the Majesty of God before our Eye and furnishes us with Matter for Adoration. By bring ing Sin to our Remembrance, he fits us for Confession and by caufing us to Reflect on our many Mercies rich supplies us with Thanksgivings.

Now fince the Evil Spirit is faid to pluck the good Seed of the Word of God out of the Heart, Mat. xiii. 19 Why may we not suppose the Good Spirit to put good Thoughts into the Heart, to prepare and furnish ut for such a Duty as Prayer? And such kind of Insluence as these, are called the Good Motions of the Spirit of God, which Christians of almost every Sect and Persus

fion will allow in fome Degree.

V. When the Spirit of God supplies us largely with Matter in Prayer, he doth in some measure influence the Methol 200.

Method is but the Disposition of the Materials of a Prayer one after another. Now as it is impossible our Tongues should speak all these together, so it is not possible our Minds should receive all the kind Hints of them from the Spirit at once, but successively one after another, as seems good to him. Sometimes he fills our

ne "is i

Sect.

Souls

Sins.

feffio

I a

Joy a utter, " tha

" the

So

fuch cial S Ador formery T Argu

with one felve the degr may fob. Met

fay t nefs;

fo to condura Vivi

whi

Souls

for on inatio

[earch ath pr ow an ad wit

omife

rich

Tet bol of a e out

s not nts of afte s our Souls

Souls with so deep and penitent a Sense of our past ld ofte Sins, that we break out before God into humble Con-are ne fessions in the very Beginning of Prayer. "O Lord

I am vile, what shall I answer thee? Mine Iniquities are use " are gone over my Head, and the Number of them out in infinite." And perhaps the Soul dwells upon its I am vile, what shall I answer thee? Mine Iniquities Humiliations, thro' almost all the Time of Worship.

At another Time the Spirit works as the Spirit of Joy and Thanksgiving; and the first Words the Lips fore I utter, are the Language of Gratitude and Praise. "I Thing " thank thee, Father, Lord of Heaven and Earth, that .' though the Mysteries of the Gospel are hidden from " the Wife and Prudent, yet thou hast revealed them or fom " unto Babes.

Sometimes the Soul is so inflam'd with Defire after into a fuch a particular Grace or Mortification of some spehe the cial Sin, that a'most from every Part of Prayer, from thing Adoration, Consession, Thanksgiving. Se. it will setch the set from Argument for bestowing that Mercy; and at every Eye ry Turn insert that special Petition, inforcing it with new bring Arguments and Pleadings.

effice Thus the' the beautiful Connexion of one Sentence with another, and the smooth and easy Transition from one Part of Prayer to another, be left much to our good selves; yet the Mere Order of these Materials, which ii. 19 the holy Spirits gives in, while we pray, will be in some t good degree under his. Direction or Influence. And if we ish w may understand those Words of Elihu, in a literal Sense, uence fob. xxxvii. 19. we have need of Assistance in Matter, irit of Method, and every Thing, when we speak to God; erfur and may well cry out, Lord, teach us what we should fay to thee, for we cannot order our Speech by reason of Dark-Mat ness; we need Light and Instruction from thee, to frame our Speeches, and to put them in Order.

VI. The spirit may be said to give some Assistance alfo toward apt and proper Expression in Prayer. For he concurs in an ordinary Way to the Exercise of our natural, and acquired Faculties of Knowledge, Memory, Vivacity of Spirit, Readiness of Speech, and holy Confidence, whereby we express those Thoughts which he hath excited in us in a becoming Manner.

And this he doth also in preaching, and conferring upo the Things of God, and this more emenently in the Work of Prayer; so that hereby a Believer is able feme times to pour out his Soul before God, with Tulnels of Thought, and Variety of Expression, to the great Comfort of his own Soul, and the Edification of his Fellow-worthsppers. St. Paul speaks of this Boldne and Veterance, as a Spiritual Gift, 1 Cor. i. g. and 2 Cor viii. 7. And he often prayed for this Confidence an Freedom of Speech, this xappnora in preaching, Eph. v 19. Col. iv. 3, 4. And we also have reason to ask it o God in Prayer ; for 'tis as necessary also in that Dut for carrying on the Work of Grace in our Hearts, an the building up of the Church, the Body of Christ, fo which all Gifts are given.

I might add also, That as the holy Spirit frequently by secret Hints supplies us with the Matter of Prayer be by that very means affifts us toward Expression; for Expr: Sion is but the cloathing our Thoughts or ideas in prope Words. Now in this State, where the Soul and Body are so united, the most part of the Ideas and Concep tions of our Mind are 10 join'd to Words, that Word arise as it were mingled with those Ideas or Concepti confi ons, which the holy Spirit awakens within us. we may humbly hope, that when he bath given to some secret Whispers what we should pray for, he wi at least so far enable us to use proper Expressions, as ma convey the same Thoughts and Matter to these who join it

with as in Worship.

Especially when proper Materials of Prayer an brought to our Mind in Scripture Expressions, in som Sense these are Words which the Holy Ghost teacheth, the Spirit which is promised to bring to our Remembrance the Things which Christ bath taught us. But this is more e vidently so at that Time, when together with these Expressions, the Graces of Prayer are wrought up to lively Exercise, which is the next Step of the Assistance of the Spirit.

VII. He excites those Graces in us, which are faired to the Duty of Prayer. He spiritualizes our natural Affections, and fixes them on proper Objects, and enlarges

Sca. and he heaw reveal

foreac When upon our D dead and h of G in Go Impo miffi ral T in th

> holy Praye Sp. in first (whi AMIG

God

coulc 1 Co his g Petit

is th the Rom but

a tre Salv Thi

Jam (tho

Pray L

Sca. and heightens their Activity. When Sin is recollected in th heawakens Anger, Shame and Sorrow. When God is ible with revealed to the Mind in his Glory and Justice, he overspreads the Soul with holy Awe, and humble Fear. to th When the Lord Fefus Christ, and his Redemption, are tion o upon the Thoughts, the holy Spirit warms and raises soldne our Defire and Love. We are in our selves cold and 2 Cor dead to spiritual Things, he makes us lively in Prayer, ce and and holds us to the Work; he begets a holy Reverence bb. V of God while we adore him; he works in us Delight k it o Dur in God, and longing Defires after him ; Fervency and Importunity in our Petitions for Spiritual Mercies, Subs, an ft, fo mission and Resignation to the Will of God in temporal Things; Faith in our Lord Jefus Christ, and Hope wenth in the Promises of the Gospel, while we plead with rayer God for an Answer to our Prayers; he fills us also with holy Joy and Exultation in God, while we recollect in proper Prayer, his Glories or his Benefits, and awakens all the Body Spings of Thankfulness. As these Qualities in their oncep first Operation are attributed to the Spirit of God, Word (which is not my present Business to prove) so in their ncept confiant Exercise in every Duty, they want his farther An Affiliance and Efficacy, fince of our foives, an Apostle ven a could fay, we are not sufficient for one good Thought, 1 Cor. iii. g. but all our Sufficiency is of God; 'tis God of e wi is may his good Pleasure worketh i -us both to will and to do, Phil. ho joi ii 13. He gives us fincere Aims and Defigns in our Petitions; for as to the Manner of our Prayers, there er an is the Affistance of the Spirit necessary, as wel las to

Jam. IV. 3. This Work of the Spirit in awakening our Graces, the (tho' it be mention'd last) yet it often begins before the Prayer, and precedes his other influences, or our own

n fome the Matter; and 'tis hinted in the Text before cited, Rom. viii. 26. We know not what to pray for, as we ought

nce the but the Spirit helpeth us. He influences our Minds with nore e a true and upright Aim at the Glory of God, and our Salvation; for otherwise we are ready to isk good

Lebourin speaking to God.

b, that

theid

p tos

ftance

ffecti-

alarges and

Things amis, that we may spend them on our Lusts, F 5 The

Soul t Spirit the W his o' Th the D Argu his o' are ta rit aff

chafe

mitte

ken

faw t

and r

Spirit

ceive

ventu

may

draw

God ble S

Tem

Thin God

Thou

ions,

him

given

why

towa

their

Beffe

ment

To 1

and ( ten. p

in th

he be

Men

Chile

Thus have I deliver'd my Sentiments at large concerning the Extent of the Influences of the Spirit of God in Prayer, and have shewn how he quallifies us habitually for Prayer, actually disposes and prepares us for it, and gives us present Ashistance in it. And after all I would fay, that the most considerable and common Assistance in Prayer, which is peculiarly attributed to the bleffed Spirit as a Spirit of Prayer, and may be expected from him in our Day, confifts chiefly in this; the putting our Souls into a praying Frame, the stirring up holy Motions and Breathings after God, giving secret Hints of our real Wants, and of Arguments and Promises to plead with God, awakening the Graces of Love, Fear, Hope and Joy, that are fuited to this Duty; and 'tis chiefly upon this account that he is called a Spirit of Grace and Supplication. When these are raised to a high Degree, the Heart will have a natural Influence upon the Invention, the Memory, the Language, and the Voice. Out of the abundance of the Heart the Mouth will fpeak. And for the most part, the Utterance will be proportionable to the degree of inward Affection, and to the natural and acquired Abilities of the Person that prays; excepting fome rare and glorious Instances where Men are carried beyond themselves, by the uncommon Prelence of the divine Spirit.

I might venture upon this Subject to make an Address to those Persons who will entertain nothing in Religion, but what appears agreeable to Principles of Reason and Philosophy, and yet have taken Liberty to scoff at Divine Affifances in the Duty of Prayer. Let me intreat you, Sirs, to tell me what is there in this Doctrine that is unreasonable to affert, or unbecoming a Philosopher to believe? If the great God has required every Man to pray, and will hear and reward the humble and fincere Worshipper; why may we not suppose he is so compassionate as to help us in this Work which he requires? Is not he full of Goodness, and ready to accept those Sinners that return to him? and why shall not the same Goodness, incline him to assist those that defire and attempt a Return? Why may not he by fecret Impressions draw out farther the Desires of that

Soul

Soul that already breathes after him, when he fees the Spirit willing and feeble, and thus fweetly incourage the Worship he delights in, and prepares his Servants for his own Reward?

This Address may be repeated to Christians that profess the Doctrine of the Holy Trinity with much more Force and Argument. Do you believe the Almighty God fent his own Son to teach us how to pray, and when we are taught the right Way, why may not his own Spirit affist in the Performance? Hath Fesus Christ purchased Heaven for us, and may not the Spirit be permitted to encline us to ask for that Heaven, and awaken our Desires to seek it? when the Son of God law us perishing in Guilt and Misery, did he descend and relieve and lave us by dying for us? and when the Spirit of God beholds a poor Creature willing to receive this Relief and Salvation, and yet is afraid to venture into the Presence of an offended God; why may he not give fecret Hints of Incouragement, and draw out the Addresses of the Heart and Lips to a God that is willing to pardon? when he fees an humble Sinner labouring and striving to break through Temptations, to lay aside vain Thoughts, to put carnal Things far away from the Mind, and to converse with God alone; why may he not impress some divine Thoughts upon him, ftir up devout and ftrong Affectioas, make him furmount his Difficulties, and raile him a little towards his heavenly Father? Since he has given him Faculties of Memory, Invention and Speech; why may not he affift those Faculties when directed toward himself, and make them swifter and warmer in their Advances towards God? To what Purpose is the Bessed Spirit mentioned so often in the New Testament as one that helps forward the Salvation of Men? To what Purpose does he instain so many Charreters and Offices in Scripture? and to what end is he so often promised to Christians, to be with them and dwell in them as a most glorious Blessing of the Gospel; if he be not permitted to do fo much as this in affifting Men to draw near to their Maker, and helping the Children of God on Earth to converse with the Fathe

in ally and ould

nce

fied from ing holy ints

ear, 'tis it of high

s to

the will be and that

unAdgion,
Phi-

nces

Phivine you, at is

n to fins fo

fhall that

that Soul ther which is in Heaven? Now if such Condescensions as these are not unworthy of the blessed God, why should it be unworthy of a man or a Christian to believe them and hope for them?

# SECT. III.

Cantions about the Influences of the Spirit.

There are many practical Cases that arise upon this Subject, of the Assistance of the Spirit of Prayer, which exercise the Thoughts of honest and pious Persons. It is not my Purpose here to enlarge in this Way; yet that I may prevent or obviate some Difficulties, I would lay down these tew Causions.

I. Caution. Do not believe all manner of Impulses or urgent Impressions of the Mind to go and pray, proceed always

from the bleffed Spirit.

Sometimes the mere Terrors of Conscience, awaken'd under Sense of Guilt and Danger, will urge a natural Man to go to Prayer. So the Sailors in Jonah's Ship, when surprized with a Storm, each of them fell a praying. Tho' the Spirit of God in his own Operations makes much use of the Consciences of Men to carry on his own Work, yet when these inward Impulses to pray arise merely from some affrightning Providence, or sudden Conviction, and Torment of Mind, and thus drag as unto the Presence of God, without any Affistance and Strength to perform the Duty, and without much regard to the Success of the Duty, we may justly fear the holy Spirit of God hath not much hand in such Impulses; for he both affists in the Duty, and makes us sollicitous about the Success of it.

Sometimes Satan himfelf may so far transform himself into an Angel of Light, as to hurry and impel a Person to go and pray. But his impulses are generally violent and unseasonable. When we are engaged in some other Business that is the proper Duty of that Season, he tyrannically commands in a Moment to leave all, and go aside and pray. But the Spirit of God draws us to God

God a necessi a God proper divert

ther,

II. Spirit tainly rits;

People are; way.

Una

yond inwar from evider also, t Spirit

> was effuence fluence tional knew the F

Un

traore us i Tem france diffin Moti

Sané

ing I

bleffe

hem

this

syer,

Per-

this

cul-

es or

pays

en'd

ural

hip,

ray-

ions

on

bray

iudrig

ince

uch

the

les; ous

nself

fon lent

0he

and to

God

ions God at a fit Season, so as never to thrust out another blua necessary Duty toward God, or toward Men. He is a God of order, and his Spirit always excites to the proper Duty of the Hour; wherefore Satan would but divert us from one Bufiness, by forcing us away to another, and then leave us to our own Weakness in it, and

yex us afterward with Accufations. II. Second Caution. Do not expect the Influences of the

Spirit of Prayer should be so wehement and sensible, as certainly do distinguish them from the Motions of your own Spirits; for the Spirit of God generally acts toward his People, agreeable to the Dispensation under which they are; either in a more fenfible, or a more imperceptible

way.

Under the old Testament, the Spirit of God often carried the Prophets away, as if it were in an Extaly beyond themselves; their Stile, their Gesture, as well as inward Commotions of Heart, were frequently different from the common manner of Men, and did sufficiently evidence to themselves, and in some measure to others also, that they were under the Impressions of the holy Spirit at special Seasons,

Under the new Testament, the Apostles had a more constant and habitual Assistance of the Spirit, tho' it Was extroardinary also; and in a calmer Way were influenced in Prayer and Preaching more agreeable to rational Nature; tho' without doubt they themselves well knew when they were under the certain Conduct of

the Holy Spirit.

In our Day, when we have no reason to expect extraordinary Inspirations, the Spirit of God usually leads us in fo fort and filent a manner, agreeable to the Temper of our own Spirits, and concurrent Circumstances of Life, that his Workings are not to be easily distinguished by our selves or others, from the rational Motions of our own Hearts, influenced by moral Arguments; tho' by the holy Tendency and the fanctifying Effects, we know we had some Assistance from the bleffed Spirit.

Such are his Operations generally in Convertion, Sanctification and Confolation; he works to connatu-

rally

rally and sweetly with our own Spirits, that we cannot ins in certainly distinguish his working by any Vehemence or I have Strength of Impression; but it is best known by the are In Savour and Relish of divine Things that we then feel in devou our Souls, and by confequent Fruits of Sanctification in and a our Hearts and Lives.

III. Third Caution. Though we have not any Jure Degree Ground to expect extroardinary Influences from the Spirit those of Prayer in our Day, yet we ought not to deny them set- enjoy terly; for God hath no where bound himfelf not to be- If a flow them: The chief Ends, for which immediate In- toma spirations were given, are long ceased among us where vine the Gospelis so well establish'd; yet there have not been sembl wanting Instances in every Age of some extraordinary that a Testimonies of the Spirit of God to the Truth of the fels, Gospel, both for Conviction of Unbelievers, and for somet the Instruction, Encouragement, and Consolation of his ing the own People.

In the Conversion of a Sinner, the Spirits' Work is usually gradual, and begun and carried on by Providences, Sermons, occasional Thoughts and moral Arguments from Time to Time, 'till at last the Man is become a new Creature and resolves heartily to give up himself to Christ according to the Encouragemen's of the Gospel. Yet there are now and then some sure in Intervine and sudden Conversions we night by the overprizing and fudden Conversions wrought by the over- ticula powering Influences of the Holy Spirit, fomething like and h

the Conversion of St. Paul,

In the Consolation of Saints, the Spirit generally af besto fifts their own Minds in comparing their Hearts with has n the Rule of the Word, and makes it appear they are Exerc the Children of God, by finding the Characters of A- alway doption in themselves; this is his ordinary way of wit- to be nessing; but there are Instances when the Spirit of God with hath in a more immediate manner spoken Consolation, sever and constrained the poor trembling Believer to receive in Se it: And this hath been evidenced to be divine, by the Humility and advancing Holiness that hath followed upon it.

So it is in Prayer. The ordinary Assistances of the Spirit, given in our Day to Ministers, or private Christ-

Praye

a Taff fecret

If long shoul Beam

ians

graci

annot ians in their utmost Extent, imply no more than what the or I have described in the foregoing Chapter: But there are Instances wherein the Spirit of God hath carried a devout Person in worship far beyond his ow natural and acquired Powers in the Exercise of the Gift of Prayer, and raised him to an uncommon and exalted fure Degree of the Exercise of praying Graces, very near to Spirit those divine Impulses which the primitive Christians

n set- enjoy'd.

If a Minister in a publick Assembly has been enabled to make his Addresses to God with such a Flow of diviner been some Eloquence, and spread the Cases of the whole Assembly before the Lord in such expressive Language, that almost every one present hath been ready to confess, surely he knew all my Heart; if they have all telt something of a divine Power attending his Words, drawing their Hearts near to the Throne, and giving them a Taste of Heaven; if Sinners have been converted in Numbers, and Saints have been made triumphaut in Grace, and received blessed Advances toward Glory, I would not be assaid to say, "Surely God is in this "Place present with the extraordinary Power and Instance up" ence of his Spirit.

I would not be afraid to fay, "Surely God is in this "Place present with the extraordinary Power and Influ"ence of his Spirit.

It a Christian hath been taught by this Spirit makin Intercession in him to plead with God for some particular Mercy in such an unwonted Strain of humble and heavenly Argument, that he has found in himself secret and inward Assurances, that the Mercy should be bestowed, by something of a prophetical Impulse, and with has never been mistaken; if Grace has heen in vigorous Exercise in the Prayer, and afterward the Success has always answer'd his Expectation; I should not forbear to believe the extraordinary presence of the Spirit of Prayer with him at that Season. Dr. Winter in Ireland, and several Ministers and private Christians of the last Age in Scotland, are notable and glorious Instances of this gracious Appearance of the Holy Spirit.

If a serious and humble Worthipper, that hath been long seeking after the Knowledge of some divine Truth, should find himself enlightend upon his Knees, with a Beam of heavenly Light shining upon that Truth with

most

the rift-

most peculiar Evidence, and teaching him more in one Prayer, than he had learn'd by Months of Labour and Study, I should venture to acknowledge the immediate Aids, and Answers of the Spirit of Prayer and Illumination, Luther is said to have enjoy'd such divine Favours at the

Reformation of the Church from Popish Darkness. If a holy Soul hath been conflicting with Doubts and Fears, and waiting upon God in all his appointed Ways of Grace, feeking Confolation and Affurance of the Love of God; if while he hath been at the Throne of Grace, he has teheld God as his God, smiling and reconciled, and as it were feen the Work of God on his own Heart in a bright and convincing Light, and perhaps by some comfortable Word of Scripture imprest on his Thoughts, hath been affur'd of his Love to God, and the Love of God to him; if from that immediate Sensation of divme Love he has been filled with foy unspeakable and full of Glory, as well as warm'd with heavenly Zeal for the Honour of God, his God and Father, I must believe fuch a one to be fealed as a child of God, by the frees Influence of the Spirit of Adoption, teaching him to pray, and cry, Abba, Father.

But concerning such Workings of the Spirit of God as these are, because there have been many vain and soolish Presences to them, I would make three Remarks.

1. These are rare Instances, and bestowed by the Spirit of God in so sovereign and arbitrary a manner, according to the secret Counsels of his own Wisdom, that no particular Christian hath any sure Ground to expect them. Tho' I'm persuaded there are many more Instances of them in secret, among pious and humble

Souls, than ever came to publick Notice.

2. They are best judged of, and distinguished from the mere Effects of a warm Fancy, and from the Spirit of Delusion, not so much by the Brightness and Vehemence of the present Impression, as by their agreeableness to the standing Rule of the Word of God, and their Insuence towards Humility and growing Holiness. There is therefore the same Rule to judge of the uncommon, as well as the common Assistances, of this Spirit of Supplication.

hath
Parts
er, as
eation
petiti
and I
I
the M
If w

pulfe

Chrif

far fh

Exertions preff lubil and the

may

that liar reaf

fom

tort Signinda Ferrof tim

Mai of k

ven Wa n one

r and

ediate

ation.

at the

s and

Ways

Love

Frace,

ciled.

Heart

fome

gnts,

ve of

of di-

and

al for

clieve

[weet

pray,

God

and

narks.

e Spi-

r, ac-

, that

xpect-

e In-

umble

m the

rit of

nence

els to

Infla-

There

on, 25

plica

How

3. How near soever these rare and extroardinay Impulses come to the Inspiration of the Apostles and sirst Christians, in the Truth and Power of them, yet they fall far short in the distinct Evidence: For the Spirit of God hath not taught us so far to distinguish any particular Parts or Paragraph, even of such an extraordinary Prayer, as that any one can say, these are perfect divine Inspirations; because he would have nothing stand in Competition with his written Word, as the Rule of Faith and Practice of his Saints.

IV. Fourth Caution Do not make the Gift of Prayer, the Measure of your fudgment concerning the Spirit of Prayer. If we follow this Rule, there are three Cases where we

may be led into Mistake.

The first Case is, when the Gift is in great and lively Exercise. Have a care of believing, that all those Persons pray by the Spirit, who pronounce very pious Expressions with great seeming Fervency, and much Volubility of Speech; when (it may be) their Behaviour and Character in the World is sinful and abominable in the Sight of God. It is true indeed, the Spirit of God sometimes bestows considerable Gifts upon Persons that are unconverted; but we are not immediately to believe, that every thing that is bright and beautiful is the peculiar Work of the Spirit in our Day, unless we have some reason to hope, the Person is also one of the Sons of God.

Much less can we suppose, that noisy Gesture, a distorted Countenance, Violence and Vocieseration are any Signs of the Presence of the divine Spirit; sometimes indeed the extraordinary Anguish of Mind, or inward Fervour of Affection, have extorted from the Saints of God loud Complaints and Groanings. David sometimes practised this, as appears in his Psalms. Jesus Christ himself, when prest with Sorrows heavier than Man could bear, offered frong Cries and Tears in the Days of his Flesh, Heb. v. 7. and we are sure, the Spirit of Prayer was with him. But there may be great Noise, and violent Commotions used to make a shew of Fervency and Power, and with a Design to make up the Want of inward Devotion. God himself was indeed present

present at Sinai with Thunder and Lightning, and the

Sound of a Trumpet once, Exed. xix. But another Time when he came down to visit Elijah, he was not in the Earthquake, nor in the Tempest, but in the still small Voic

I Kings xix.

I would not impute the Difference betwixt the Prayers of one Minister and another, one Christian and another, merely to the Presence or Absence of the Holp Spirit. Natural Constitutions, Capacities, Acquirements, natural Affections, and providential Circumstances can make a great Difference. Nor would I impute the Difference that is betwixt the Prayers of the same true Christians at different Seasons only, to the unequal Affistances of the blessed Spirit; for many other things may concur to make them more or less cold or fervent, dull or lively, in the Exercise of the Gift of Prayer.

The fecond Cafe wherein we may be in Danger of Mistake is, where there is but a small Measure of the Gift of Prayer. How ready are some Persons to judge the Spirit of Prayer is absent from the Heart of that Person that speaks to God, if he hath but a mean and contemptible Gift? if he feems to repeat the fame Things over again, if he labours under Want of Words, or expresses his Thoughts in improper or disagreeable Language, if he hath no Beauty of Connexion betwixt his Sentences, and hath little Order or Method in the feveral Parts of Prayer. Now, tho' fuch Persons that have to very small and despicable a Talent should not be forward to fpeak in Prayer in a great Affembly, or among Strangers, till by Practice in a more Private Way they have attained more of this holy Skill; yet there may be much of the Spirit of Prayer in the Hearts of some fuch Persons as these.

It may be they are young Christians lately converted, and are but beginning to learn to pray. The Ensiness of Praying is a new Work to them, tho' their Zeal be warm, and their Hearts lively in Grace. And natural Bashfulness may sometimes hinder the Exercise of a

good Gift in Pra yer.

poor forme of ex be for called Hear alt I city Lang

Sea

pray it ag Pray

O

Guil or c Ten fom Pfali fpeak

Hun

cife and then holy as Z

S

com

an, Geff unhato p Hab ther

from Perf felve Gift nd the Time

in the

1 Vois

Pray-

d and

: Hol

quire

rcum-I im-

of the

to the other

old or

ift of

ger of

be Gift

ge the

erfon

con-

hings

T CX-

Lan-

xt his

evera

have e for-

mong they

may

fome

erted,

finels al be

tura of a

Or it may be they have very low and natural Parts, a poor Invention and Memory, a Barrenness of Words, or some Difficulty or Unhappiness in their common way of expressing themselves about other Affairs; they may be some of these foolish things of this World that God hath called to the Knowledge of his Son, and filled their Hearts with rich Grace; but Grace doth not so far exalt Nature, as to change a dull Genius and low Capacity into a Sprightline's of Thought and Vivacity of Language.

Or perhaps they have long disused themselves from praying in Publick, and at first when they are called to it again, they may be much at a Loss as to the Gift of Prayer, tho' Grace may be in its Advances in the Soul.

Or perhaps they are in the lively Exercise of deep Humility and Mourning before God under Sense of Guilt, or overwhelm d with Fears of divine Defertion, or conflicting and wreftling hard with some hurrying Temptation, or under a present Dipression of Mind by some heavy Sorrow, and may be in the Case of David Pfalm lxxvii. 4. when he was fo troubled that he could not Speak.

Or finally, God may with-hold from them the Exercife of the Gift of Prayer to punish them with Shame and Confusion for some neglected Duty, and chartises them (it may be) for Carelefness in seeking after this holy Skill of speaking to God, tho' some Graces, such

as Zeal and Love may be at Work in the Heart.

Sometimes it may happen that the Spirit of Prayer is communicated in a great Degree to an humble Christian, who falls into many thoughtless Indecencies of Gesture in Prayer, or delivers his Sentences with a most unhappy Tone of Voice: Perhaps he was never taught to practife Decency when he was young, and fuch ill Habits are not easily cured afterwards. 'We are not therefore to despise and be offended at all such Prayers, but endeavour to separate what is pious and divine from the human Frailty and Weakness; to pity such Persons heartily, and be so much the more excited our selves to seek after every thing that is agreeable in the Gift of Prayer.

The

I

the ho

in Fel

cation

he is

only 1

Templ

thein

up tr

It w

Wes

the S

God

Rom

lefus

foeve

meat

inere

the

Dep

him

Fulk

111.

tual

A

bers

Ven

Adt

Spin

Liv

you

Skil

Du

The Third Cafe wherein we are in danger of Mistake, is, When the Gift is not exercised at all. Some Persons have been ready to imagine they could not pray by the Spirit, but when they exercised the Gift of Prayer themselves: But this is a great Mistake. For the one Person be the Mouth of the rest to God, yet every one that joins with him may be justly faid to pray in the Spirit, if all the Graces that are fuited to the Duty of Prayer, and to the Expressions that are then used, are found in Exercise and lively Vigour. And 'tis possible that a poor humble Christian may pray in the Spirit, in the Secret and Silence of his Heart, while the Person that speaks to God in the Name of others, hath very little or nothing of the Spirit of God with him, or when the Words of the Prayer are a known and prescribed Form. Tho' the Spirit of Prayer, in the common Language of Christians, is never applied to the Exercise of the Gift where there is no Grace : yet 'tis often apply'd to the Exercise of the Grace of Prayer, without any regard to

V. Fifth Caution. Do not expect the same measures of Assistance at all Times from the Spirit of Prayer. He has no where bound himself to be always present with his People in the same Degree of Instuence; tho' he will never utterly forsake those, of whose Hearts he has taken Possession, as his Temple and Residence. He is compared to the Wind, by our Lord Jesus Christ, Joh. iii: The Wind blows where, and when it listeth, and is not always equal in the strength of its Gales, nor constant in blowing on the same part of the Earth. The holy Spirit is a sovereign and free Agent, and dispenses his Favours in what Measures he pleaseth, and at what Seasons he will.

Those therefore that enjoy at present a large Share of Assistance from the Spirit of Prayer, should not presume upon it that they shall always enjoy the same. Those that have in any measure lost it, should not despair of recovering it again; and those that have not yet been blest with his Influences, may humbly hope to attain them by seeking: And this naturally leads me to the following Section.

SECT.

# SECT. IV.

Directions to obtain and keep the Spirit of Prayer.

THE last Thing I proposed, is to give some Di-

the holy Spirit; and they are such as thefe.

IV.

takt.

y the

em-

rion

that

pirit,

ayer,

nd in

poor

ccret

peaks

r no-

the

orm.

ge of

GA

o the

rd to

res of

e has

h his

will

e has

He is

h. in:

ot al-

ment

holy

es his

Sez-

re of

fume

Phole

ir of

been

attain:

the

CT.

Direct. v. Seek enmethy after converting Grace and Faith in Fefas Christ. For the Spirit of Grace and of Supplication dwells in Believers only. He may visit others as he is the Author of some spiritual Gifts, but he abides only with the Saines. The Sons of God are fo many Temples of his holy Spirit, 1 Cor. iii. 16, and he perfumes their Souls with the fweet Incense of Prayer ascending up from their Hearts to God who dwells in Heaven, It we are in the Flesh, that is, in an unconverted State we cannot please God, nor walkin the Spirit, nor pray in the Spirit, Rom. viif. 8, 9. 'Tis only the children of God that receive his Spirit as a Spirit of Adoption, Rom. viii. 15. Because ge are Sons, be hathfent the Spirit of bis fow into your Hearts; and'tis by Faith in Christ lefus, that we receive this Spirit; Gal. iii. 14. And wheresoever he is the Spirit of all Grace, he will in some measure he a Spirit of Prayer too.

Let all Christians therefore that would maintain and increase in the Gifts of the holy Spirit, live much by the Faith of the Son of God, be frequent in Acts of Dependence upon Christ Jesus: For the Spirit is given to him mishous measure, and in a? Fulness, that from his Fulness we may derive every Gift, and every Grace, Joh. iii. 34. and i. 16. As in the natural, so in the spiritual or mystical Body, the Spirits that gave Life and Activity to the Heart and Fongue, and to all the Members, are derived from the Head. He that lives in Heaven as our Intercessor and Advocate, to present our Addresses and Petitions to the Throne, will send his own Spirit down to Earth, to affist us in drawing them up. Live much upon him therefore as your Intercessor, and

your vital Head.

Direct. 2. Give all Diligence to acquire this Gift, or holy.

Skill, according to the Directions concerning the Matter, Me-

thod

thed and Manner of Prayer, which have been laid down before; and be much in the Practice of Prayer both in fecret and with one another, that young Habits may grow and be improv'd by Exercise. The Spirit of God will come and bless the Labours of the Mind towards the requiring of Spiritual Gifts. Timethy is commanded to give Attendance to Reading, to Meditation, on the Things of God, and to give himself wholly up to the Work, that bis Profiting may appear to all, tho' he receiv'd Gifts by Inspiration, 1 Tim. iv. 3. compar'd with ver. 14, 15. And 2 Tim. 1. And much more should we do it who are not thus inspir'd.

Tho' Prophecy was a Gift of immediate Inspiration, yet there were of old the Schools of the Prophets, or the College, in which young Men were train'd up in the Study of divine Things, that they may be the better prepared to receive the Spirit of Prophecy, and use and improve it better. And thele were called the Sons of the Prophets, 2 Kings vi. 1. 2 Chron. xxxiv. 22. St. Paullabour'd and strove, with his natural Powers, while the

Spirit wrought mightily in him, Col. i. 29.

Do not imagine your felves to be in Danger of quenching the Spirit, by endeavouring to furnish your selves with Matter or Expressions of Prayer; for the Spirit of God usually works in, and by the Use of Means, As in the Things of Nature, fo in the Things of Grace, 'tis a true and divine Proverb; The Soul of the Sluggard defireth and bath not, but the Soul of the diligent shall be made fat, Prov. xiii. 4. We are to put forth our best Efforts, and then hope for divine Affistance; for the Spirit of God belps together with se, ouvavtihauBavel at, Rom. viii. 26. As if a Man should take hold of one End of a Burthen in order to raise it, and some migh. ty Helper should make his Labour effectual, by raifing it up at the other End, and fulfilling the Defign. It was the Encouragement which David gave his Son Solomon, 1 Chron. xxii. 16. Arife and be doing, and the Lord shall be with thee. While we are stirring up our selves to obey the Command of God and seek his Face, we have Reason to hope his Spirit will strengthen us to this Obedience, and affift us in feeking.

Sect. when ( is Feet vards 1 im upo Ezek. i

Dire Spirit a atural oever 1 fully d tuoufly Strengt fidence they fa Duty? right,

faith in

mised i

holy S

Dire our felf God Grace, Care pood I p in c ress t hat is f grie rom u lly hir rayer. While

God in Operati Vords bench or if officie

n Pray

rom t

wn

fe-

may

of

to-

om-

on

the

iv'd

ver.

oit

ion,

the

the

tter

and

the

la-

the

of

our

the

to:

ngs

the

zent

orth

for

Ba-

one

gh.

rat-

ign.

Son

the

OUF

his

th-

As

when God commanded Exekiel to arise and stand upon his Feet, and bad him put forth his natural Powers towards raising himself, The Spirit entred into him, and set him upon his Feet, and by a divine Power made him stand,

Ezek. ii. 1, 2.

Direct. 3. Pray earnessly, and pray for the premised spirit as a Spirit of Frayer. Depend not upon all your natural and acquired Abilities, what glorious Attainments sever you enjoy. How have some Persons been shamefully disappointed, when they have ventured presumptuously to make their Addresses to God by the mere strength of their own Wit, and Memory, and Confidence? what Hurry and Confusion of Thought have they fallen into, and been uncapable to proceed in the Duty? The Holy Spirit shall be given to them that ask night, Luke xi. 13. Plead the Promises of Christ with Faith in his Name, John xiv. 16, 17. For he has promised in his own Name and in his Father's to send his holy Spirit.

Direct. 4. Quench not the Spirit of Prayer by confining pur selves to any set Forms what seever. Tho' the Spirit of God may be present, and affist in the Exercise of Grace, while we use Forms of Prayer, yet let us have Care how we stifle or restrain any holy Motions, or good Desires, and heavenly Affections, that are stirred up in our Hearts when we pray. If we resuse to express them, because we will not vary from the Form that is written down before us, we run a great Risque of grieving the Holy Spirit, and causing him to depart from us as he is the Spirit of Grace; and we effectively hinder our selves from his Assistance in the Gift of

rayer.

While you borrow the best Aids in your Devotion from those Prayers that are endited by the Spirit of food in Scripture, take care and quench not his farther perations, by confining your selves entirely to those Words and Expressions. The Holy Spirit may be benched, even by tying your selves to his own Words; or if he had thought those Words of Scripture alusticient for all the Designs and Wants of his Saints a Prayer, he would have given some Hint of it in

his

his Word; he would have required us to use those Prayer always; and there would have been no farther Promise of the Spirit to assist us in this Work; but now he has promised it, and has forbid us to quench it, while we pray

without ceafing, 1 Thef. v. 17, 18, 19.

Direct. 5. Dare not to indulg your jelves in a Course of spiritles Worship, in a Round of Formality and Lip-Services, without pious Dispositions and warm Devotion in your own spirits. There may be Danger of this Formality and Coldness even in the Exercise of the Gift of Prayer when we are not tied to a Form. And how can we think the Spirit of God will come to our Assistance, if our Spirits withdraw and are absent from the Work?

observe the Presence or Absence of this Divine Assistant, the holy Spirit? and since years bid to pray always in the Spirit, Ephes. vi. 18. be not satisfied with any one Prayer, where ye have found nothing at all of inward divine Breathings towards God thro' the Work of his own Spirit. O the dismal Character and Temper, of those Souls that pass whole Years of Worship, and multiply Duties and Forms of Devotion, without End and

without Number, and no Spirit in .hem!

Direct. 6. Be thankful for every Aid of the Spirit of Galin Prayer, and improve it well. Spread all the Sails of your Soul to improve every Gale of this Heavenly Wind, that blows when and where it liftet!, Joh. iii. 8. Comply with his holy Breathings and Spiritual Motions. Abide in Prayer, when you feel your Graces raised into a lively Exercise; for it is the Spiringhat quickneth, John vi. 63. He doth not always come in a tensible Manner; therefore betenderly careful, lest you shake him off, or thrull him from the door of your Hearts, especially if he be a rare Visiter.

Direct 7. Have a care of Pride and Self sufficienty, who at any Time you feel great Enlargements of Soul in Prayer wish warm Affections and divine Delight. Attribute no to your selves what is due to God, lest he be provoked. The Gift of Prayer, in a lively and flowing Excercise, will be in danger of pushing up the unward Christian; but let us remember, that 'tis with the base

ble ti

Sect

Di Conv and y depar of th comp ty, ef fons. wilfu feek Influ in th nor v Chur draw and le ly w fit of inclin Value ficatio Live

> Affift to the Experience pure Spirit mifes Way

Meafs
ed Af

Ad

Lofs,

Reco

Advis

de

nile

has

ray

[eof

ices

OWN

and

hes

zche

yer,

mays.

ward

y with

pide is

lively vi. 64

there

thrul

he be

y, wha

Prayer

ute not

oe pro

y on

ble that God will dwell, Ifa, lvii. 15. and to the humble

be giveth more Grace, Jam. iv, 6.

Direct. 8. Grieve not the Holy Spirit in the Course of your Conversation in the World. Walk according to the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the Lusts of the Flesh, nor make him depart griev'd, Ephef. iv. 29. Hearken to the Whispers of the Spirit of God when he convinces of Sin, and comply with his fecret Dictates when he leads to Duty, especially the Duty of Prayer at fit Times and Seafons. Grieve him not by your Unwatchfulness, or by wilful Sins; refift him not left he remove ; but rather feek greater Degrees of his enlightning and fanctifying iries Influences. If you thrust him utterly away from you in the World, he will not take it well at your Hands, nor vouchfafe you his presence in the Closet, or in the Church. If you grieve him before Men, he will withdraw from you when you would come near to God. and leave your Souls in Grief and Bitterness. Deal kindly with him therefore, when he comes to make a Viof his fit of Conviction to your Consciences, and to direct and r ot incline you even to difficult and felf-denying Duties. mul Value his Presence as a Spirit of Knowledgeand Sanctiand fication, and he will not forfake you as a Spirit of Prayer. of God Live in the Spirit, walk in the Spirit, and then you shall Syour also may in the Spirit. , that

Thus have I given short and plain Directions how the Affiftances of the holy Spirit may be obtained according to the Encouragements of the Word of God, and the Experience of praying Christians: For tho' he be a so-vereign and free Agent, and his Communications are of pure Mercy, fo that we can pretend no Merit, yet the Spirit of God has fo far condescended as to give Promises of his own Presence to those that seek it in the

Way prescribed.

I would not finish this Section without a Word of Advice to those from whom the Spirit of Prayer is in a great Measure withdrawn, in order to their recovering his wonted Affistance.

Advice 1. Be deeply sensible of the Greatness of your Loss, mourn over his Absence, and lament after the Lord. Recollect the Times when you could pour out your whole

whole Heart before God in Prayer, with a rich Plenty of Expressions and lively Graces; compare these shining Hours with the dull and dark Seafons of Retirement which you now complain of. Go and mourn betore your God, and fay, "How vigorous were all " the Powers of my Nature heretofore in Worship? " How warm my Love? How fervent my Zeal? How " overflowing was my Repentance? And how joyful " my Thanksigivings and Praises? but now what a " Coldness hath seiz'd my Spirit? How dry and dead is " my Heart, and how far off from God and Heaven, " even while my Knees are bow'd before him in fe-" cret? How long, O Lord, how long e'er thou re-" turn again? " Have a care of being fatisfied with a Circle and Course of Duties, without the Life, Power and Pleasure of Religion. The Spirit of God will come and revisit the Mourners, Fer. xxxi. 20. When God heard Ephraim bemoaning himself, he turn'd his Face toward him with Compassion.

Advice 2. Look back and remark the Steps whereby the Spirit of God withdrew himself, and search after the Sins that provided him to depart. He is not wont to go away

and leave his Saints, except they grieve him.

See if you cannot find some sensual Iniquity indulged. He hates this, for he is a Spirit of Purity. David might well sear after his scandalous Sin, that God would takeaway his Holy Spirit from him, psal. li. 11.

Recollect, if you have not rush'd upon some prefumptuous Sin, and run counter to your own Light and Knowledge: this is a sure Way to make him with-

draw his favourable presence.

Ask your Coscience, whether you have not resisted this blessed Spirit, when he hath brought a Word of Convetion, or Command, or Reproof to your Souls Whether you have not resused to obey some hely influence, and been heedless of his kind Motions in any Duty or Worship? this highly deserves his Resentment and Departure.

Reflect whether you have not absented your self sinfully from your Closet often, or often left it, almost as soon as you came to it, from a prevailing Carnality

fhuffle you then Closes thithe fecret publication

Sea

of M

vain in rit has shew y abase y

Cry

his ow And w before deep I and ab for Pa Death.

Advi Prayer put the

Was first rec feek hi restores

Was
that you
all the l
Duty; a
of God,
ities, de
for his R
Dar, and
ndugle:

ou with

Was

of Mind, and finful Weariness of Duty; and often shuffled off the Work like a tiresome Task, because you fancy'd the World called you; it is no Wonder then if the Spirit of Prayer absent himself from your Closet, even when the World gives you leave to go thither. And you may expectalle, that if you decline ip? fecret Prayer, the Spirit will not always attend you in yful

Confider whether you have not grown proud and vain in Gifts and attainments; and thus the Holy Spirit hath been provok'd to leave you to your felf, to flew you your own Weaknels and Infufficiency, and to

abase your pride.

IV

nty

nin-

tire-

pura

e all

low

at a

ad is

vca,

1 fe-

re-

th a

MCL

ome

to-

the !

Sims

ndul-

Da-

God

with-

rnahey

Cry earnestly to him, and beg that he would discover his own Enemy, which hath given him to just Offence: And when you have found it out, bring it, and flay it before the Lord. Confess the Sin before him with God deep Humiliation and Self abasement; abhor, renounce and abandon it for ever. Bring it to the Crofs of Christ for Pardon, and there let it be crucified and put to Death. Cry daily for Strength against it from Heaven, tenew your Engagements to be the Lord's, and to walk way more watchfully before him.

Advice 3. Remember how you obtain'd the Spirit of Prayer at first: Read over all the foregoing Directions, and

put them all afresh in Practice.

Was it by Faith in Christ Fesus, that the Spirit was prefirst received? then by renewed Acts of Faith in Christ leek his Return; it is he who first gives, and he who Light

restores this glorious Gift.

Was it in the Way of Labour, Duty and Diligence, fifted that you found the Spirit's first Assistance i then stir up d of Duty; and strive and labour to get near to the Throne Soul? of God, with the utmost Exercise of your natural Abi-y in ities, depending on his secret Influences and hoping or his Return. If the Wind blow not, tug harder at the Par, and so make your Way toward Heaven. Dare not of fin-indugle a Neglect of Prayer, upon Pretence that the Spi-almost it is departed; for you cannot expect he should revisit ou without firring up your Soul to feek him.

Was he given you more fenfibly as an Answer to Char Prayer at first? then plead earnestly with God again to restore him: It he furnish you not with Matter of Prayer by his special and present Influences, take with you Words from his own holy Book, and fay to him, take away all Iniquity, and return and receive me gracioufly, Hof. xiv. 1-4. Plead with him his own Promises made to returning Backfliders, Fer. iii. 22. Ezek. xxxvi 25, 31, 37. and put him in mind of the repenting Prodigal in the Embraces of his Father.

When you have found him, held him fast, and never let him go, Sol. Song iii. 4. Dare not again indulge those Follies that provoked his Anger and Absence. Entertain his first appearances with great thankfulness and hely Joy: Let him abide with you, and maintain al his Sovereignity within you, and fee that you abide it him in all Subjection. Walk humbly, and fin no more, lest a worse thing befalyou; lest he depart again from you and fill your Spirit with Fear and Bondage, and make you to possess the bitter Fruit of your Folly; lest he give you up to Months and Years of Darkness, and that Measure of the Gift of Prayer you had attain'd should be so strangely imprisoned and bound up, that you may be hardly able to pray at all.

## 

#### A P. V.

A Persuasive to leirn to pray.

T is to little Purpose, that the Nature of Prayer is I plained, that so many Rules are framed, and Direction given to teach Persons this divine Skill of Prayer, if the are not perfuaded of the Necessity and Usefulness of I would therefore finish these Institutions by leavis some persuasive Arguments on the Mind of the Reader that this Attainment is worth their feeking.

I am not going to address my felf to those person who thro' a Neglect of ferious Religion have rifen Abelnfolence of fcoffing at all Prayers besides public

divine fee kir feriou nerati Thou

> Treat Praye Cant fary Skill prope what I leav a gre tione Chur ..

> > " ho " W " and " no " is " Pra

> > " Pra

" of

" Di

" (25 " of " fan " the

M have the I ny se differ quire impe

not I wo Va ua in to divine Services and authorized Forms: Nor am I now ter of feeking to persuade those who may have some Taste of with serious Piety, but by a superstitious and obstinate Veneration of Liturgies have for ever abandon'd all y,Hof.

Thoughts of learning to pray.

I think there is enough in the fecond Chapter of this Trearise to convince impartial Men, that the Gift of gal in Prayer is no enthusiastical Pretence, no insignificant Cant of a particular Party; but an useful and neceineve fary Qualification for all Men; a Piece of Christian Skill to be attained in a rational Way, by the Use of proper Means, and the Bleffing of the Holy Spirit. what I have faid cannot have Influence on these Persons, I leave them to the farther Instruction and Reproof of a great and venerable Man, whose Name I have mentioned before, a learned Prelate of the Established Church, who speaks thus.

> " For any one to fatisfy himself with a Form of " Prayer is still to remain in Infancy : It is the Duty " of every Christian to grow and increase in all the " Duties of Christianity, Gifts as well as Graces. Now " how can a Man be faid to live fuitable to these Rules, " who doth not put forth himself in some Attempts " and Endeavours of this kind? And if it be a Fault " not to strive and labour after this Gift, much more " is it to jeer and despise it by the Name of Extempore " Prayer, and praying by the Spirit; which Expression " (as they are frequently used by some Men by Ways " of Reproach ) are for the most part a Sign of a pro-" fane Heart, and fuch as are altogether Strangers from

r is 6 " the Power and Comfort of this Duty.

My Business here is to apply may felf to those who , if the have some Sense of their Obligation to Prayer, and of the Impossibility of answering all their Necessities by aleave ny set Forms whatsoever, but thro' a Coldness and In-Reader differency in Things of Religion take no Pains to acquire the Gift, or content themselves with so slight and perfor imperfect a Degree of it, that themselves or others are rifen not much the better. It is this Sort of Christians that public I would ftir up and awaken to Diligence in feeking to valuable an Attainment.

G 3

But

rectif

, take

ade to

ndulge

c. En-

is and

tain al

pide it

7730TL

n you

make

eft he

d that

thoul

u may

is of

142

But here I would have it again observ'd, that the Qualification I recommend doth not consist in a Treasure of sublime Notions, storid Phrases and gay Eloquence, but merely in a competent Supply of religious Thoughts which are the fit Materials of a Prayer, and a Readiness to express them in plain and proper Words with a free and natural Decency.

I. The first Argument or Persuasive I shall draw from

the Design and Dignity of this Gift.

There is fuch a Thing as Correspondence with Heaven, and Prayer is a great Part of it while we dwell on Who would not be ambitious to correspond with Heaven? Who would not be willing to learn to pray? This is the Language wherein God hath appointed the Sons of Adam, who are but Worms and Duft, to address the King of Glory their Maker; and shall there be any among the Sons of Adam that will not learn this Language? Shall Worms and Dust refuse this Honour and Privilege? This is the Speech which the Sons of God use in talking with their heavenly Father; and shall not all the Children know how to speak it? This is the Manner and Behaviour of a Saint, and these the Expressions of his Lips, while his Soul is breathing in a divine Air, and stands before God. Why should not every Man be acquainted with this Manner of Address, that he may join in Practice with all the Saints, and have Access at all Times to the greatest and the best of Beings?

There are indeedsome sincere Christians who daily worship God, and yet they are often labouring for Want of Matter, and are perpetually at a Loss for proper Expressions: They have but a mean Attainment of this holy Skill; but it is neither their Honour nor their Interest to perform so divine a Work with so many human Weaknesses, and yet be satisfied with them. There are Children that can but just cry after their Father, and samer out a broken Word or two by which he can understand their Meaning; but these are Infants and ungrown. The Father had rather see his Children advancing to Manhood, and entertaining themselves daily with that large and free Converse with himself

which

Cha whice then

Life to u

thro

and Mar fent er: a h fay

he he me tion the fill'd

Wo and jed Sain Gro

of to I

Par Par

act lige

ly

which he allows, and to which he graciously invites them.

Prayer is a ficred and appointed Means to obtain all the Bleffings that we want, whether they relate to this Life or the Life to come; and shall we not know how to use the Means God has appointed for our own Happiness? Shall so glorious a privilege lie unimprov'd

thro' our own Neglect?

Were the Bulineis of Prayer nothing elie but to come and beg Mercy of God, it would be the Duty of every Man, to know how to draw up fuch Petitions, and prefent them in such a Way as becomes a mortal Petitioner: But Prayer is a Work of much larger Extent. When a holy Soul comes before God, he hath much more to lay than merely to beg. He tells his God what a Sense he hath of the divine Attributes, and what high effeem he pays to his Majesty, his Wildom, his Power, and his Mercy. He talks with him about the Works of Creation, and stands wrapt up in Wonder. He talks about the Grace and Mystery of Redemption, and is yet more fill'd with Admiration and Joy. He talks of all the Affairs of Nature, Grace and Glory, he ipeaks of his Works of Providence, of Love and Vengeance, in this and the future World. Infinite and glorious are the Subjects of this Holy Communion between God and his Saints: And shall we content our selves with Sighs and Groans and a few short Wishes, and deprive our Souls of fo rich, so divine, so various a Pleasure, for Want of knowing how to furnish out such Meditations, and to speak this blessed Language?

How excellent and valuable is this Skill of praying in Comparison of the many meaner Arts and Accomplishments of human Nature that we labour Night and Day to obtain? What Toil do Men daily undergo for seven Years together, to acquire the Knowledge of a Trade and Business in this present Life? Now the greatest Part of the Business between us and Heaven is Transacted in the Way of Prayer: With how much more Diligence should we seek the Knowledge of this heavenly Commerce, than any thing that concerns us merely on Earth? How many Years of our short Life are

G 4

fpent

daily Want Ex-

Qua-

cafure

ience,

ughts

Leadi-

rith a

from

Hea-

rell on

spond

rn to

ooint-

Duft,

fhall

not

e this

h the

ther;

k it?

thele

thing

hould

f Ad-

this r Inhuhem. r Fa-

hich fants dren elves

nfelf

hich

fpent to learn the Greek, the Lat'n, and the French Tongues, that we may hold Correspondence abroad among the living Nations, or converse with the Writings of the Dead? And shall not the Language wherein we converse with Heaven and the living God be shought worth equal Pains? How nicely do some persons study the Art of Conversation, that they may be accepted in all Company, and share in the Favour of Men? Is not the fame Care due, to feek all Methods of acceptance with God, that we may approve our selves in his Presence? What a high Value is let upon Human Oratory, or the Art of Persuassion, whereby we are fitted to discourse and prevail with our Fellow-Creatures? And is this Art of divine Oratory of no esteem with us, which teaches us to utter our inward Breathings of Soul, and plead and prevail with our Creator thro' the Affistance of the Holy Spirit and Mediation of our Lord Fesus?

O let the Excellency and high Value of this Gift of Prayer engage our Earnestness and Endeavours in Proportion to its superior Dignity: Let us covet the best of Gifts with the warmest Desire, and pray for it with ar-

dent Supplications, 1 Cor. xii. 31.

II. Another Argument may be borrow'd from our very Character and Profession as Christians; some Measure of the Gift of Prayer is of great Necessity and universal Use

to all that are called by the Name.

Shall we profess to be followers of Christ, and not know how to speak to the Father? Are we commanded to pray always, and upon all Occasions, to be constant and fervent in it, and shall we be contended with Ignorance and Incapacity to obey this Command? Are we invited by the warmest Exhortations, and incouraged by the higest Hopes to draw near to God with all our Wants and our Sorrows, and shall we not learn to express those Wants and pour out those Sorrows before the Lord? Isthere a Way made for our Access to the Throne by the Blood and Intercession of Fesus Christ, and shall we not knew how to form a Prayer to be fent to Heaven, and spread before the Throne by this glorious Intercession? is his holy Spirit promised to teach us to pray, and shalla Christian be careless or unwilling to receive such divine Teachings? There

that
it is
perf
daily
Scho
Min
tend
leaß
tatio

Fan in j pert of i this and Eve feel

of I

belo

F

ers wi Fat

lies l'm fifta ons fou gre Da

of we ly to

20

15

There is not any Faculty in the whole Christian Life, that is called out into so frequent Exercise as this; and it is a most unhappy thing to be always at a Loss to perform the Work which daily Necessity requires, and daily Duty demands. Will a Person profess to be a Scholar that cannot read? Shall any Man pretend to be a Minister that cannot preach? And it is but a poor Pretence we make to Christianity, if we are not able, at least in secret, to supply our selves with a few Meditations or Expressions to continue a little in this Work

of Prayer.

nch

2-

rit-

rein

ght

udy.

n all

the

vith

ce?

the

and

t of

s us

and

Ho-

t of

Pro-

est of

ar-

very

re of

lUje

not

nded

Stant

gno-

: WC

aged

o ex-

efore

o the

brift,

e fent

gla-

teach

illing There

Remember then, O Christian, this is not a Gift that belongs to Ministers alone, nor alone to Governers of Families, who are under constant Obligation to gray in publick; tho' it most highly concerns them to be expert in this holy Skill, that with Courage and Presence of mind, with Honour and Decency, they may discharge this Part of their Duty to God in their Congregations and Housholds. But this Duty hath a farther Extent. Every Man that is joined to a Church of Christ should feek after an Ability to help the Church with his Prayers; or at least upon more private Occasions to join with a few Fellow-Christians in seeking to God their Father. Nor are Women, tho' they are forbidden to speak in the Church, forbid to pray in their own Families, nor with one another in a private Chamber; and I'm perswaded, Christians would ask one another's Alfistance more frequently in Prayer upon special Occasions, if a good Gift of Prayer were more commonly fought and more univerfally obtained. Nor would Congregations in the Country be dismiss'd, and whole Lord's Days pass without publick Worship, where a Minister is suddenly taken sick, if some grave and discreet Christian of good Ability in Prayer would but take that Part of Worship upon him, together with the reading some well-compos'd Sermon, and some useful Portion of holy Scripture. Doubtless this would be most acceptable to that God who loves the Gates of Zion, or his own publick Ordinances, more than all the Dwellings of Jacob, or Worship of private Families, Pfalm. lxxxvii. 2:

G.S

Thus

Thus far is this Gift necessary where soever social Prayer may be perform'd. But the Necessity of it reaches farther still: There is not a Man, Woman, or Child, that is capable of feeking God, but is bound to exercise something of the Gift of Prayer. And those that never have any Call from Providence, to be the Mouth of others in speaking to God, are called daily to speak to God themselves. It is necessary therefore, that every Soul should be so far furnish'd with a Knowledge of the Perfection of God, as to be able to adore them distinctly ; should have such an Acquaintance with its own Wants; as to express them particularly before God, at least in the Conceptions and Language of the Mind; flould have such an Apprehension of the Encouragements to pray, as to be able to plead with God for supply; and should have such an Observation and Remembrance of divine Mercies, as to repeat some of them before God with humble Thankigivings.

III. I would pursue this Persuasive by a Third Argument drawn from the divine Delight, and exceeding great Advantage of this Gift to our own Souls, and to the

Souls of all that join in Prayer with us.

Christians, have ye never felt your Spirits rais'd from a carnal and vain Temper of Mind, to adevout Frame, by a lively Prayer? Have ye not found your whole Souls overspread with holy Affections, and carried up to Heaven with most abundant Pleasure, by the pious and regular Performance of him that speaks to Godia Worship? And when ye have been cold and indifferent to divine Things, have ye not felt that heavy and listless Humour expell'd, by joining with the warm and lively Expressions of a Person skilful in this Duty? How sweet a Refreshment have ye found under inward Burdens of Mind, or outward Afflictions, when in broken Language you have told them to your Minister, and he hath spread them before God, and that in fuch Words as have spoke your whole Soul and your Sorrows? and you have experienced a fweet Serenity and Calm of Spirit; you have rifen up from your Knees with your Countenance no more fad: And have ye not wished for the same Gift your selves, that ye might lial and lef

ne

Th

en

har wil and mo

Ho ho be

Ar the and W

fpa uno

Py

hat per low

Tolo

cial

it

10

to

ole

the

aily

ore,

079-

em

משרו

, at

nd;

ents

and

di-

God

gu-

eat

the

rom.

me,

hole

up

ious

dia

iffe-

and

arm

tv ?

in-

hen

lini-

at in

our

nity

our

ave

ye.

ight

might be able upon all Occasions thus to address the Throne of Grace, and pour out all your Hearts in this Manner before your God? But what a sad inconvenience is it to live in such a World as this, where we are liable daily to so many new Troubles and Temptations, and not be able to express them to God in Prayer; unless we find them written in the Words of a Form? and how hard is it to find any Form suited to all our new Wants and new Sorrows?

At other Times what divine Impressions of Holiness have ye felt in publick Worship in the Congregation, where this Duty bath been performed with holy Skill and Fervency? And in that Prayer you have receiv'd more folid Edification than from the whole Sermon. How dead have you been to all finful Temptations, and how much devoted to God? And do ye not long to be able to pray thus in your Housholds and in your own Closet? Would it not be a Pleasure for Men to be thus able to entertain their whole Families daily? And for Christians thus to entertain one another, when they meet to pray to their common God and Father? and to help one another at this Rate onward to the World of Praise? When the Disciples had just been Witnesses of the Devotion of our Lord, Lukexi. 1. who spake as never Man spake, their Hearts grew warm under the Words of that bleffed Worshipper, and one of them in the Name of the rest cry'd out, Lord, teach ses to pray too.

Thus a good Attainment of this Gift is made a happy Instrument of Sanctification as well as Comfort, by

the co-working Power of the bleffed Spirit.

But on the other Hand, hath not your painful Experience sometimes taught you that Zeal and Devotion hath been cooled and almost quenched by the vain Repetitions or weak and wandring Thoughts of some Fellow-Christian that leads the Worship? And at another Time a well fram'd Prayer of beautiful Order and Language hath been render'd disagreeable by some unhappy Tones and Gestures, so that you have been ready to long for the Conclusion, and have been weary of Attendance,

Whe

Who then would willingly remain ignorant of such an attainment, which is so sweet and successful an Instrument to advance Religion in the Powers and Pleasures of it in their own Hearts, and the Hearts of all Men that are round about them?

IV. The Honour of God and the Credit of Religion in the World will afford me another Spring of Arguments to

excite you to attain this Skill of Prayer.

The great God esteems himself dishonour'd, when we do not pay him the best Worship we are capable of. The Work of the Lord must not be done negligently. It is highly for his Honour that we be surnished with the best Talents for his Service, and that we employ them in the best manner. This discovers to the World the inward high Esteem and Veneration we have for our Maker: This gives him Glory in the Eyes of Men. But to neglect utterly this Gift of Prayer and to serve him daily with a few sudden Thoughts, with rude and improper Expressions, that never cost us any Thing but the Labour of our Lips while we speak, this is not the Way to

fanctify his Name among Men.

There is a finful Sloth and Indifference in Religion, that hath tempted some Men to believe that God is no. curious, and exact Inquirer into outward Things: And if they can but persuade themselves their Intentions are right, they imagine that for the Substance and Form of their Sacrifice any thing will ferve: And as though he were not a God of Order, they address him often in Contusion. Because the Heart is the chief Thing in divine Worship (like some foolish Israelite) they are regardless what Beaft they offer him so it hath but a But the Prophet Malachi thunders with divine Indignation and Jealousy against such Worshippers. Te have brought that which was torn and lame and the fick, should I accept this at your Hand? I am a great King, faith the Lord of Hofts, and my Name is dreadful, Mal. i. 13, 14. He upbraids us with sharp Resentment, and bids us offer it to our Governour, and asks, it he will be pleased with it? Now our Consciences sufficiently inform us how careful we are when we make an address. to an earthly Governour, to have our Thoughts well order\_

orde with nor The anfi fifte

Ch

in the fifts livel is Wan

7

No us r ligi

on,

VIO

fhip to dec fuc of Bea to

low

brei you

Ho

din Per of a fa uch

In-

ITES

len

the

to

we

The

t is

best

the:

ard

er:

ne-

aily

per

our

to

ion,

no.

And

are

n of

n he

in in

di-

re-

t a

vine-

Ye

ick,

11.10

and.

be:

in-

reis:

well ler\_ ordered and Words well chosen, as well as to tender it with a loyal Heart: And may not our supreme Governor in Heaven expect a due Care in ordering our Thoughts, and chusing out Words, so far at least as to answer all the Designs of Prayer, and so far as is consistent with the Necessity of so frequent Addresses to him, and our other Christian Duties?

The Credit of Religion in the World is much concerned

in the honourable Discharge of the Duty of Prayer.

There is an inward Beauty in Divine Worship that confists in the devout Temper of the Worshippers, and the lively Exercise of holy Affections; but of this God only is Witness who sees the Heart. There is also an out-ward Beauty that arises from a decent and acceptable Performance of all the Parts of it that come within the Notice of our Fellow Creatures; that those that observe us may be forced to acknowledge the Excellency of Religion in our Practice of it.

Where Worship is performed by immediate Inspiration, a natural Order of Things and a becoming Behaviour is required in him especially who leads the Worthip. This is the Delign of the Apostle in his Advice to the Corinthians, I Cor. xiv. 40. Let all things be done decently and in order, i. e. Let fuch a prudent Conduct, fuch a regular and rational Managment in all the Parts. of Worship be found among you, as gives a natural Beauty to human Actions, and will give a visible Glory to the Acts of Religion. Where this Advice is followed, if the Unlearned and Unbeliever, i. e. ignorant and profane, come into the Assembly, they will fall down and worship God, and report Ged is in you of a Truth, v. 25. But if you are guilty of Disorder in speaking, and break the Rules of natural Light and Reason in uttering your Inspirations, the Unlearned and Unbelievers will fay, ye are mad, tho' your Words may be the Dictates of the Holy Spirit.

Much more is this applicable to our common and ordinary Performance of Worship. When an unskilful Person speaks in Prayer with a Heaviness and Penury of Thought, with mean and improper Language, with a false and offensive Tone or Voice, or accompanies

hie

his Words with aukward Motions, what Slanders are thrown upon our Practice? A whole Party of Christians is ridicul'd, and the Scoffer faith, we are mad. But when a Minister or Master of a Family with a Fluency of devout Sentiments and Language offers his Petitions and Praises to God in the Name of all that are present, and observes all the Rules of natural Decency in his Voice and Gesture; how much Credit is done to our Profession hereby, even in the Opinion of those who have no Kindness for our Way of Worship? And how effectually doth fuch a Performance confute the pretended Necessity of imposing Forms? How gloriously doth it triumph over the Slanders of the Adversary, and force a Conviction upon the Mind, that there is some

thing divine and heavenly among us?

I cannot represent this in a better Manner thanis done by an ingenious Author of the last Age, who being a Courtier in the Reigns of the two Brothers Charles and Fames the Second, can never lie under the Suspicion of being a Diffenter, and that is the late Marquis of Hallifax. This noble Writer in a little Book under a borrow'd Character gives his own Sentiments of Things. He tells us that "He is far from relishing the imperti-" nent Wandrings of those, who pour out long Prayers upon the Congregation, and all from their own " Stock; a barren Soil, which produces Weeds instead of Flowers; and by this means they expose Religion " it self, rather than promote Mens Devotions. On " the other fide, there may be too great Restraint put " upon men, whom God and Nature hath diftinguish'd " from their fellow-Labourers, by bleffing them with " a happier Talent, and by giving them not only good " Sense, but a powerful utterance too, has enabled them " to gush out upon the attentive Auditory, with a " mighty Stream of devout and unaffected Eloquence; when a Man fo qualified, endued with Learning too, " and above all, adorned with a good Life, breaks out " into a warm and well deliver'd Prayer before his Ser-" mon, it has the Appearance of a divine Rapture; he er raises and leads the Hearts of the Assembly in another Manner than the most compos'd or best study'd Form « O ac fe cc W ce it

Cha

Chap. V.

ee fi 44 N " W

be o con it,

V

Mei ledg it i

gen

25 to pan and in t

of ed t hav of the

Slo He if a att

fin Wa ver Att

du Le thi foll

Ca ani

Once

...

who how eten-

ers are

iftians

uency

itions

efent,

But

and fome

done ing a s and on of Hal-borings.

Prayown stead

On put ish'd with

hem thance; too,

out Ser-; he

orm of of fet Words can ever do: And the Pray We's, who ferve up all their Sermons with the same garnishing, would look like so many Statues, or men of Straw in the Pulpit, compar'd with those who speak with such a powerful Zeal, that Men are tempted at the Moment to believe Heaven it self has dictated their Words to 'em.

V. A fifth Persuasive to seek the Gift of Prayer, shall be drawn from the Easiness of Attaining it, with the common Assistance of the Holy Spirit. Easie I call it, in comparison of the long Toil and Difficulty that Men go thro', in order to acquire a common Knowledge in Arts, Sciences or Trades in this World; tho' it is not to be expected without some Pains and Dilipence.

Some young Persons may be so foolish and unhappy, as to make two or three bold Attemps to pray in Company, before they have well learnt to Pray in fecret; and finding themselves much at a Lois and bewildered in their Thoughts, or confounded for Want of Presence of Mind, they have abandon'd all Hopes, and contented themselves with saying, It is Impossible: And as they have tempted God by rashly venturing upon such an Act of Worship without any due Care and Preparation, so they have afterward thrown the Blame of their own Sloth on God himself, and cried, It is a mere Gift of Heaven, but God hath not bestowed it upon me. This is as if a Youth who had just begun to read Logic, should attempt immediately to dispute in a publick School, and finding himself baffed and contounded, should cast away his Book, renounce his Studies, and fay, I shall never learnit, it is impossible. Whereas when we feek any Attainment, we must begin regularly, and go on gradually toward Perfection with Patience and Labour: Let but the rules recommended in the fecond Chapter of this treatife, for acquiring the Gift of Prayer, be duly followed, and I doubt not but a Christian of ordinary Capacity, may in Time gain so much of this Skill as to answer the Demands of his Duty, and his Station.

Rather than I would be utterly destitute of this Gift of Prayer, I would make such an Experiment as this,

Once a Month I would draw up a new Prayer for my felf in Writting for Morning and Evening, and for the Lord's Day, according to all Parts of this Duty discribed in the first Chapter of this Book, or out of the Scriptures that Mr. Henry hath collected in his Method of Prayer (which Book I would recommend to all Christians): I would use it constantly all that Month, yet never confining my felf all along to those very same Words, but giving my felf a Liberty to put in or leave out, or enlarge according to the present Workings of my Heart, or Occurences of Providence. Thus by Degrees I would Write less and less, at last fetting down little more than Heads or Hints of Thought or expression; just as Ministers learn by Degrees to leave off their Sermon-Notes in Preaching. I would try whether a Year or two of this Practife will not furnish me with an Ability in some measure to Pray without this Help; always making it one of my Petitions that God would pour more of his Spirit upon me, and teach me the Skill of Praying. And by fuch short Abstracts and general Heads of Prayer, well drawn up for Children, according to their Years and Knowledge, they may be taught to pray by degrees, and begin before they are fix Years old.

Obj. If any Christian that loves his Ease, should abuse this Proposal, and say. "It I may use this Prayer of my own framing for a Month together, Why may I not use it all my Lite, and so give my self no farther

" Trouble about learning to pray?

Answer. 1. I would first desire such a Man to read over again the great Inconveniencies mentioned in the second Chapter, that arise from a perpetual Use of Forms, and

the Danger of Confinement to them.

Answer. 2. I would say in the second Place. The Matter of Prayer is almost infinite: It extends to every thing we can have to transact with our Maker, and it is impossible in a few Pages, to mention particularly one tenth Part of the Subjects of our converse with God. But in drawing up new Prayers every Month, in Time we may run through a great Part of those Subjects, and grow by Degrees to be habitually furnished for Converse with him on all Occasions whatsoever: Which can ne-

ver b As C new thing

dwe

ons and his P men ther, Ten large never Soul are

Variacts our Gra our mer

> Con veri the and nefi is c

bec

Pro a l Fo joi and

W

po

ver be done by dwelling always upon one Form or two. As Children that learn to read at School, daily take out new Lessons, that they may be able at last to read every thing which they would not well attain, if they always

dwelt on the fame Leffon.

Answ. 3. Besides, there is a blessed Variety of Expressions in Scripture, to represent our Wants, and Sorrows, and Dangers: The Glory, Power, and Grace of God, his Promifes and Covenant, our Hopes and Discouragements; and sometimes one Expression, some times another, may best suit our Present turn of Thought and Temper of our Minds. It is good therefore to have as largea Furniture of this kind, as possible, that we might never beat a Lois to express the inward Sentiments of our Soul, and cloath our Defires and Wishes in such Words as are most exactly fitted to them.

Answ. 4. Tho' God is not the more effected with Variety of Words and Arguments in Prayer, (for he acts upon other Principles borrow'd from himfelf) yet our Natures are more affected with such a variety. Our Graces are drawn into more vigorous Exercise, and by our importunity in pleading with God with many Arguments, we put ourselves more directly under the Promile that is made to importunate Petitioners; and we

become fitter to receive the Mercies we feek.

Yet in the last place, I would answer by Way of Concession. If we have the Scheme and Substance of several Prayers ready composed, and well suited to all the most usual Cases and Concerns of lite and Religion, and if one or other of these be daily used with Seriousnels, interpoling new Expressions where-ever the Soul is drawn out to father Breathings after God, or where it finds Occasion for new Matter from some present Providences: This is much rather to be approved than a Neglect of all Prayer, or a dwelling upon a lingle Form or two, and it will be more edifying to those who join with us, than a perpetual Confusion of Thought, and endless dishonourable Attempts in the mere extemporary Way.

But I speak this by Way of Indulgence to Persons of weaker Gifts, or when the natural Spirits are low, or

the CT1rip-): I

· V:

my

but eneart, es I

con-

nore ft 25 nontwo

y in nakre of ing. yer,

and and buse

r of ay I ther

over econd , and Mat-

very it is one God.

Time , and verse

n ne-ACL

the Mind much indispos'd for Duty: And in these Cases, the way of adressing God, which is call'd mix'd Prayer, will be so far from confining the pious Soul to a dead Form of worship, that it will sometimes prove a sweet Enlargement and release to the Spirit under its own Darkness and Confinement. It will furnish it with spiritual Matter, and awaken it to a longer and more lively Converse with God in its own Language: And (if I may use a plain Comparison) it will be like pouring a little Water into a Pump, whereby a much greater Quantity will be rais'd from the Spring when it lies low in the Earth.

Obj. If any Christian on the other hand should forbid all use of such Compositions, as supposing them utter-

ly unlawful, and quenching the Spirit.

Answ. I would humbly reply, there is no Danger of that, while we do not rest in them, as our designed End, but use them only as Means to help us to pray, and never once confine our selves to them without Liberty of Alteration. 'Tis the Saying of a great Divine, "Tho' set Forms made by others, he as a Crutch or Help of our insufficiency, yet those which we compose our selves, are a Fruit of our sufficiency: And that a Man ought not to be confined by any premeditated Form, as to neglect any special Insusion; he should so preme himself, as if he expected no Assistance; and he should so depend upon divine Assistance, as if he had made no preparation.

Here, if I might obtain leave of my Fathers in the Ministry, I would say this to younger Students: That if in their private Years of Study they pursued such a Course once a Week as I have here described, I'm persuaded their Gists would be richly improv'd, their ministerial Labours would be more universally acceptable to the World; their Talents would be attractive of Multitudes to their place of worship; the Hearers would be rais'd in their Spirits while the preacher prays with a regular and divine Eloquence; and they would receive those Sermons with double Influence and Success, which are attended with such Prayers.

VI, The last Attempt I shall make to convince Christi-

ans

If you ably Pray

Cha

ans'

you und you am

the

Par

Con

the

Pri Pri ly Fo

> no co ra it T

C m P co

Cafes,

rayer,

dead

weet

own

with

more

And

uring

eater

low

orbid

itter-

er of

End.

d ne-

ty of

Tho'

lp of

our

Man

orm,

d he

had

Mi-

f in

urle

nd ed

erial

the

udes

is'd

ular

Set-

at-

fti-

ans

ans of the Necessity of seeking this gift, shall be merely by representing the ill Consequences of the Neglect of it. If you take no pains to learn to Pray, you will unavoidably fall into one of these three Evils.

Either First, you will drag on heavily in the Work of Prayer all your Days, even in your Closets as well as your Family, and be liable to so many Impersections in the Personnence, as will rob your own Soul of a great Part of the Benefit and the Delight of this sweet Duty, and give neither Pleasure nor Profit to them that hear you: The ignorant Part of your Houshold will sleep under you, while the more knowing are in Pain for you. And perhaps you will sometimes think to make amends for the Dulness of the Devotion, by increasing the Length of it: But this is to add one Error to another, and lay more burthens upon them that are weary.

Or Secondly, If you find that you cannot carry on the Constancy of this Duty with tolerable Satisfaction, you will give your self up to Morning and Evening Form, and rest in them from Year to Year. Now tho' it may be possible for some Persons to use a Form without Deadness and Formality of Spirit, yet such as from a mere Principle of Sloth neglect to learn to pray, are most likely to fall into Formality and Slothfulness in the use of Policien will be less.

Forms, and the power of Religion will be loft.

Or in the last Place, if you have been bred up with an universal Hatred of all Forms of Prayer, and yet know not how to pray without them, you will grow first inconstant in the Discharge of this Duty; every little Hindrance will put you by; and at last perhaps you will leave it off entirely, and your House and your Closet too in Time will be without Prayer.

Christians, which of these three Evils will you choose? Can ye be satisfied to drudge on to your Life's End, among Improprieties and Indecencies; and thus expose Prayer to Contempt? Or will your minds be easie to be consin'd for ever to a Form or two of slothful Devotion? Or shall Prayer be banish'd out of your Houses, and all Appearance of Religion be lost among you?

Parents, which of these Evils do you choose for your Children? you charge them to pray daily, you tell

them the Sin and Danger of dwelling always upon Prayer-Books, and yet you scarce ever give them any regular Instructions how to perform this duty. How can ye expect they should maintain Religion honourably in their Families, and avoid the Things you forbid? But what soever ill consequences attend them hereafter, consider what share of the Guilt will lie at the Door of those who never took any Pains to teach them to pray.

While I am persuading Christians with so much Earnestness to seek the Gift of Prayer, surely none will be so weak as to imagine the Grace and Spirit of Prayer may be neglected. Without some Degrees of common Influence from the bleffed Spirit, the Gift is not to be attain'd: And without the exercise of Grace in this Duty, the Prayer will never reach heaven, nor prevail with God. He is not taken with the brightest Forms of Worship, if the heart 'te not there. Be the Thoughts never so divine, the Expressions never so sprightly, and delivered with all the fweet and moving Accents of Speech, it is all in his effeem but a fair Carcale without a Soul: It is a mere Picture of Prayer, a dead Picture which cannot charm; a lifeless Offering which the living God will never accept ; nor will our great High-Prieft ever present it to the Father.

But these Things do not fall directly under my present Design. I would therefore recommend my Readers to those Treatises that inforce the Necessity of spiritual Worship, and describe the Glory of inward Devotion above the best outward Performances. Then shall they learn the pertection of Beauty in this part of Worship, when the Gift and Grace of Prayer are hapily joined in the secret Pleasure and Success of it, and appear before men in it's full Loveliness, and attractive Power. Then shall Religion look like it self, divine and heavenly; and shine in all the Lustre it is capable of here upon

Earth.

NO 19 3

Se

Se

Se

Se

Se

Se

## ATABLE of CONTENTS:

V.

ay-

ye in But on-

fo nay Inity, ith orever elich, : It anfod

ers ual ion ney ip, ned beer.

#### The INTRODUCTION.

TAT HAT is Prayer in general	Page i
VV Several kinds of Prayer,	2
The Division and Order of this Treatise,	3
C H A P. I.	
The Nature of Prayer.	
Sect. 1. Invocation,	3
Sect. 2. Aderation,	4
Sect. 3. Confession,	6
Sect. 4. Petition,	9
Sect. 5. Pleading,	13
Sect. 6. Profession or Self-dedication,	. 18
Sect. 7. Thankfgiving,	21
Sect. 8. Bleffing,	24
Sect. 9. Conclusion,	L ib
CHAPII.	
The Gift of Prayer.	THE WATER
Sect. 1. What the Gift of Prayeris, and wby so call	led, 26
Sect. 2. In feeking the Gift of Prayer two Extren	ses to be
Ift. Extreme. A Confinement to forms,	27
Forms of Prayer in some Cases useful,	28
Inconveniencies of Confinement to Forms,	29
2d. Extreme. Negled of Premeditation,	33
What is Conceived or free Prayer,	34
How it differs from Extemporary Prayer,	ib.
When ? remeditation is less necessary,	ib.
Arguments for Premeditation,	35
Inconveniencies of utter Neglect of Premeditation	; 36
Objections against Premeditation answer'd,	37
Five Things considerable in the Gift of Prayer.	39
Sect. 3. The Matter of Prayer.	ib.
Rules to furnish with Matter,	ib,
Dirrections concerning the Matter of Prayer,	45
Prayer must be suited to the Time and Place, &c	. B.
Inconveniencies of affected Length in Prayer,	48
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	Sect.

## The CONTENTS.

Sect.

The

O TO

W T T

T

A b

An

Chil The The

Sect. 4. the Method of Prayer,	şi
General Rules of Method,	52
The most natural Method exemplify'd,	54
No Necessity of one Method,	55
Sect. 5. Of Expression in Prayer,	56
Directions to attain a Treasure of Expressions,	57
Cautions about Expressions of Scripture,	60
Rules about the Choice and Use of proper Expression	15, 62
What are the Improprieties of Expressions that mi	
voided,	63
What are pathetical Ways of Speaking in Prayer.	67
Sect. 6. The Voice of Prayer,	71
A general Rule for managing the Voice,	72
Particular Directions about the Voice,	ib.
Of proper and improper Accents in Speech,	75
Sect. 7, The Gefture in Prayer,	77
Postures of the whole Body,	78
Decencies and indecencies in Family Prayer,	83
In giving Thanks at Meat,	ib.
Difference between Prayer and Preaching,	85
Sect. 8. Five general Directions about the Gift of Pri	syer,86
Means to obtain Courage for prayer in Publick,	88
C H A P. III.	
Of the Grace of Prayer.	
Sect. 1 What the Grace of Prayer is,	91
And how it differs from the Gift,	93
Sect. 2. The Graces that belong to the whole I	Vork of
Prayer,	94
Sect. 3. The Graces that belong to the several Pari	ts of
Prayer,	96
Sect. 4. Directions to attain the Grace of Prayer,	100
C H A P. IV.	
Of the Spirit of Prayer.	
Sect. 1 . Arguments to prove the Spirit of God doth af	Eft.
bis People in Prayer,	105
Sect. 2 How the Spirit affifts in Prayer.	112
Who attribute too little to the Spirit,	113
Who attribute too much to the Spirit,	ib.
Seven Particulars of the Spirits Affiftance,	115
A short Recapitulation of them,	121
An Address to the Reason of Men on this Subject,	122
	An

# The CONTENTS:

An Address to Christians from Scripture,	1123
Sect. 3. Cautions about the Influence of the Spirit,	124
Of violent Impulses to Prayer from the Devil, or gu	
Conscience,	ib.
The ordinary Affistance of the Spirit seldom sensible,	125
Of extraordinary Affiftance in Prayer,	126
The Cift of Pursuan me Manfage of the Shirit of Pursuan	4.198
The Gift of Prayer, no Measure of the Spirit of Prayer	, - 29
The Affiftance of the Spirit various and not constant	
Sect. 4. Directions to obtain and keep the Spirit of Pray	er, 10.
Directions to recover the Spirit of Prayer,	137
CHAP. V.	
A Perfuafive to learn to pray.	
Who are the Personshere addressed to.	140
The Excellency of the Gift of Prayer.	142
The Necessity and universal Use of it,	144
The Pleasures and rich Advantages of it to our selv	es and
others.	146
The Glory of God, and the Credit of Religion are	
cern'dinit,	148
A beautiful Paragraph cited from my Lord Halifay	
The Gift of Prayer vot hard to be attain'd,	151
Directions how to begin the Use of it,	ib.
An Experiment to teach us to pray by a fort of	
Prayer,	ib.
Children may be taught the same Way,	153
The evil Consequences of the Neglect of this Gift.	154
The Grace and Spirit of Prayer fill moft necessar	y tobe
Coughe	6

FINIS